

restoring the shattered soul,
Isaiah 61:1-2



Prayer Book 2



DID/SRA PRAYERS
OF RENUNCIATION

Please NOTE!

Very **IMPORTANT** information!

We have decided to make this information available for the use in counselling and in order to enable healing of the very wounded.

Our agreement is however, with certain ministries who have assisted us in compiling this material, that we would only make this available in print format.

In order to help counsellors and survivors AND protect those ministries that have kindly helped us, we ask the following:

- ❖ Under **no circumstances** may this material be electronically scanned or reproduced.
- ❖ It is **NOT** allowed to be placed on any website, or made available for electronic download.
- ❖ We ask you to please honour the copyright and **not to violate** this in any way.

Amanda Buys' Spiritual Covering

This is a product of Kanaan Ministries, a non-profit ministry under the covering of Roly, Amanda's husband for more than 40 years.

For further information or to place an order, please contact us at:

Tel: +27 (0) 60 825 5780

E-mail: kanaan@iafrica.com

Website: www.kanaanministries.org

Office hours: Monday, Wednesday, Friday, 10 AM to 1 PM

The Netherlands

Media Manager Europe

email: orders@kanaanministries-eu.org

United Kingdom

Printing materials:

Email: skyprinters01@gmail.com

Telephone: 07718069646

Pre-requisite to attend any DID/SRA course

MUST work through

1. DID/SRA Advanced Training 2014: Manual AND DVD's ... obtainable from kanaan@iafrica.com
2. Cape Town DID/SRA July 2018 Seminars: audio's only
<https://www.kanaanministries.org/courses-3/didsra/>
3. Hawaii 2018: DVD's
<https://www.kanaanministries.org/courses-3/didsra/>
4. Steve Quayle & Gary Cole: The Great Deception - 7/25/19; YouTube
https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jrKLn_5Z1Qo

Phenomenal cutting-edge interview with Quayle and Gary Cole!!!

Protocol for Skype Counselling

Through the years we have learnt a couple of very valuable lessons to make Skype counselling more effective and ensuring a much better result and breakthrough.

It takes many hours and effort to do Skype counselling – and so we would like to suggest the following to help us along the process for healing and deliverance.

As we all know – SRA is a very difficult terrain and the client has been taught with exact precision to be VERY sharp and deceitful.

They have been trained:

- ◆ to deceive the counsellor
- ◆ they are super soldiers
- ◆ super spies and super killers
- ◆ psychic and physical.

They have so been programmed:

- ◆ to “read” the programmer
- ◆ to give them exactly what they are asking for
- ◆ to read their every movement and the slightest smallest flickering and trick
- ◆ the programmer sets MANY traps and tricks along the way to purposefully catch out the victim
... just so they can punish them severely.

Because of how the brain works, the victim creates a duplicate of the programmer inside their system.

A word to every SURVIVOR



Forgive yourself for not knowing better at the time.

Forgive yourself for giving away your power.

Forgive yourself for past behaviours.

Forgive yourself for the survival patterns and traits you picked up while enduring trauma.

Forgive yourself for being who you needed to be ...

Please note

We have revised and edited large sections of this manual, taken from the following manuals by **Karen Sackett**:

Your Journey To Freedom

Prayer For Freedom Volume 1

Prayer For Freedom Volume 2

A DID Beginners Tool Kit Volume 1

Karen has graciously given us permission to use her work. Please be sure to check out her **website** at:

<http://www.shieldofaith.org/1>

We really appreciate all the hard work that Karen and so many other therapists and survivors have done!

We realize that research, practical hours of ministry and putting all this information together has cost a very dear price, and for that, we are eternally grateful!

Thank you for being prepared to share your expertise and experiences with South Africa! **We salute you!**

May our King and Messiah reward you for all the sacrifices of your time and efforts. Thank you for every battle fought in the Name of Y'shua ... thank you for not turning back in the day of battle!

¹ Please take note that at the time of obtaining permission, this link was active

Table of Contents

Is DID found in the Scripture?	12
<i>A brief overview</i>	12
What is Neshamah?	18
<i>“Ne’sh’mah” in COUNSELING</i>	19
<i>NEW-Birth identity</i>	23
Section 1: Background Teaching & Understanding	32
<i>Generational sins and weaknesses worksheets</i>	34
<i>Family Tree Information File</i>	35
Attributes needed to gain freedom from SRA/DID	41
<i>Renunciation and Affirmations</i>	43
<i>Note to DID-SRA survivors</i>	44
<i>Renunciation and Affirmation Statement</i>	45
Possessing the Land	49
<i>Journal Questions for Possessing the Land</i>	54
Connecting in the Body of Messiah	55
<i>Journal Questions for Connecting in the Body of Christ</i>	58
What does healing look like?	59
<i>The Process of Healing</i>	62
Conflict	64
Who or What is CORE?	65
Internal Conflict Resolution	68
<i>Three Foundational Guidelines to Reduce the Conflict</i>	68
Exposing Hidden Belief Systems	72
<i>Internal Conflict Resolution Sheet</i>	78
Denial	79

Section 2: Emotional Issues	81
<i>Learning to Experience Joy</i>	81
What is Anger?	83
<i>Distortions of Anger and What Anger Isn't</i>	84
<i>Anger Exercise</i>	84
<i>Effective Techniques for Coping with Anger</i>	86
Facing fears of connecting with Self	87
Shame	90
<i>Sources of Shame</i>	90
<i>Characteristics of Adults Shamed in Childhood</i>	91
<i>Personality Characteristics of Shame-Based Adults in Relationships</i>	92
<i>Shame Resolution</i>	93
<i>Journey Out of Shame</i>	94
<i>Praying off Trauma, Pain and Shame</i>	95
Section 3: The Body	96
<i>Trancing and Dissociation</i>	97
<i>Learning to stay Associated</i>	99
<i>Association and Control of Arousal</i>	101
<i>The effects of Trancing on Boundaries</i>	103
<i>Boundary Messages</i>	105
<i>Signs of Unhealthy Boundaries</i>	107
<i>Boundary Information</i>	108
<i>Movement</i>	110
<i>Vows, Oath, Double-binds, Blessings and Curses</i>	111
<i>Denial-programming Vows</i>	119
Section 4: Prayers	125
<i>Satan's theology of Suffering</i>	131

<i>Prayer renouncing false suffering, sacrifice and discipline</i>	132
<i>Secrecy Renunciations and Affirmations</i>	135
<i>Forgiveness</i>	136
<i>Prayer: Cleansing from bitter-root judgement and bitter-root expectancies</i>	141
<i>Prayers to break hard-heartedness</i>	143
<i>Agreements made before the beginning of Time</i>	145
<i>Agreements to break regarding jobs and assignments</i>	151
<i>Renunciations: anti-Christ spirit, mother of darkness and the control of the anti-Christ</i>	157
<i>Firstfruit renunciations and appeal, baby sacrifice</i>	162
<i>First Claim DECLARATION</i>	164
<i>Duplicity Programming: The Devil's Deception</i>	165
<i>Duplicity Programming Renunciations</i>	173
Programming linked to Stories, Movies, etc	176
<i>How script programming is done</i>	177
<i>Wizard of Oz</i>	178
<i>Wonderland renunciations</i>	183
<i>Terror Programming</i>	186
Container Prayer	195
<i>Prayers to Break the Power of Satanic Rituals</i>	195
<i>Prayers to Break the Power of the Destruction Ritual</i>	197
<i>Declare the Supremacy of YHVH (GOD of Israel)</i>	199
Dealing with Eating Disorder Spirits	201
<i>Part 1: GENERAL (not cult related)</i>	201
<i>Attachment Bonds</i>	201
<i>Anorexia and Bulimia</i>	201
<i>Gluttony</i>	203
<i>Part 2: Cult Related</i>	205

<i>Body Programming Renunciations</i>	210
Celtic Druidic belief system and Renunciations	222
<i>Prayer</i>	222
<i>Further Celtic Renunciations</i>	225
<i>Celtic Renunciations and Biographical Information</i>	226
<i>Additional/Extended Renunciations</i>	235
Freemasonry and Secret Societies	238
<i>All other Degrees, Secret Lodges, and Societies</i>	238
<i>Prayer of Release for Eastern Star</i>	244
Trauma Bonding	247
<i>Signs of Unresolved Trauma</i>	251
Nephilim Renunciations	253
<i>Prayer of Renunciation: Nephilim/Fallen Angels</i>	255
Leviathan and the Spirit of Pride / Lucifer	258
<i>The Spirit of Leviathan</i>	260
<i>Leviathan's Seven Heads</i>	267
<i>How the Spirit of Leviathan Attacks</i>	268
<i>Leviathan and other Water Spirits</i>	273
<i>Dark forces of the Aquatic World</i>	276
<i>Leviathan</i>	278
<i>Renunciation of PRIDE</i>	279
<i>Prayer for the release from the Spirit of PRIDE</i>	281
<i>The Seven Heads of LEVIATHAN</i>	283
<i>PRAYER of Deliverance against the Heads of Leviathan</i>	286
Twins in the Womb: Chimera Twins	290
<i>Vanishing Twins, and Spirit and Soul Mates</i>	290
Understanding dead-human Spirits	294

<i>Witchcraft: Dead-human Spirits</i>	300
A word of ENCOURAGEMENT!	312
Resource Directory	319
<i>Additional Kanaan Resources</i>	320
Priestly Blessing	321

Is DID found in the Scripture?

A brief overview

By Barbara L. Klika, MSW²



This question of whether or not the diagnosis of DID is consistent with Scriptural teaching has been raised on many occasions where people are dealing with someone who has experienced severe trauma. A general overview will be provided here, beginning with the mental health perspective because that is where the term originates. I was taught in graduate school (early 80's) that this disorder was extremely rare and that it would be unlikely that I would ever see more than one or two people suffering this way. Professionally, what I found was that it was a great deal more prevalent however I didn't generally "see" it for a long time until the signs and symptoms were much more familiar to me.

Then I could look back and remember people that had similar behaviors that I didn't yet recognize. Personally, I have not really considered it an illness but rather a type of a coping mechanism which is largely based in genetic inheritance. Whether or not it is expressed in a person's life has to do with the presence or absence of trauma at a very early age. It is in a sense a beautiful way to cope with desperate situations. A child may not be able to physically escape a bad situation but if they can "go away" in their mind, there is some degree of protection to their ability to grow as a functional relational person. If severe abuse is experienced without that capacity, it often skews every aspect of the individual's mind, will and emotions, making relationships and just living life extremely difficult.

I find it interesting that there was a great deal of interest in this subject in the 1980's and 90's but it fell off by the early 2000's, shortly before the time that those presenting themselves who it became evident were dealing with this issue also seemed to decrease. This follows a pattern at the end of the last century, with professional literature of the late 1800's addressing similar symptoms, only to see that drop off in the early 1900's.

² Undershepherd | Set Apart Ministries, Inc. www.set-apart-ministries.org (December 2011)

I have wondered whether or not there was any connection with the Great Spiritual Awakening that happened in America at that time. In recent years, there has been so much controversy over the illness, as well as the question of whether or not therapists are themselves “creating” or leading people into it through hypnotic means that it had become “a lawsuit waiting to happen.” Many facilities or mental health professionals refused to consider it real or a matter for treatment.

(Just FYI, I did not use any kind of hypnotic or guided imagery with my clients but rather focused on identifying the symptoms and consequences with prayerful restoration. DID people especially are very visual and quite filled with the images they already experience and I saw no wisdom in confusing the matter.)

Popularly known as Multiple Personality Disorder (MPD) it was re-evaluated and re-named Dissociative Identity Disorder (DID) by those who develop the Diagnostic and Statistical Manual which is the standard used in mental health treatment facilities. The choice to rename had to do with the recognition of the difficulties and fine points that had been involved previously in making a diagnosis.

In very general language, the standard for MPD involved determining whether or not any of the different aspects of behavior and appearance that were presented were distinct enough to be considered fully developed personalities. This is often a very difficult judgment call, especially when the different parts, known as alternate personalities or alters, may either fear to or are defiant about making themselves’ known to a mental health professional. Rather than focus on this distinction, the new name and criteria focus on the process that is involved, which is called dissociation.

Dissociation involves a sort of “mental going away” of one part of a person’s memory and behaviors while another part steps in, which may or may not be amnesiac to the others. People can be dissociative without having the extreme experience of having dissociative identity disorder (DID). This process may be minimal, along the lines of a recurrent and consistent daydream or severe to the extent that there are many completely amnesiac parts. Dissociated aspects may be emotions, thoughts, or physical sensations and any given individual may have specific areas of disconnection. For example, they may not remember a specific incident of abuse but they are well aware of the emotions that went with it without knowing why they exist.

They may also remember an incident but be completely unaware of their emotions during it. When it becomes more comprehensive these groups of experiences or emotions are organized into what is called alternate personalities. In a brief description, I would say that a recurrent abusive situation drives a frightened child into “mentally going away” and the “place” to which they go then becomes more fully developed, almost like a completely different person. This “person” holds the terrible memories of what has happened, while the original child is spared having to live with that knowledge. I have often used cupboards as an example of compartments in the mind; some alters having a strong, thick wall of amnesia about the others and some having only a gauze curtain. This is VERY much of an oversimplification but perhaps it will help comprehend the concept.

In effect then, DID can be said to be a fragmenting of the mind, will and emotions which has been cemented in through establishing great fear.

This fear can be of the abusers, what has happened in the past or what may happen in the future, to ones' self or to loved ones. (I have examined this aspect in a small PowerPoint Teaching entitled "To Whom Do You Cling?" which is found at our website.)

For those who have experienced what I have called more "normal" trauma, such as physical, emotional or sexual abuse of one kind or another, there is usually just one group of alternate personalities, several to perhaps a dozen.

For those who have experienced cult related or intergenerational trauma, there can be a set of groups of alters, called systems, with the number of alters easily into the hundreds.

If we move out of the mental health territory and begin to examine this experience from a Biblical viewpoint the immediate question that always seems to arise is whether or not this is purely a demonic phenomenon rather than one involving the mind, will and emotions. Of course, most mental health professionals would completely deny the possibility. On the other hand, many of those who believe in the Scriptures would deny that it could possibly be an issue of the mind, will and emotions. My experience is that it is a "both/and" situation, often as clear as mud.

I do see it as a coping mechanism associated with childhood and powerlessness, and would not consider it sinful in that context. However, when an adult becomes aware that this is their choice of coping mechanism it moves into a different "category." I hesitate still to name it as a "sin" because the person has often been rendered so incapacitated that a careless or premature use of that designation could cause more harm than good!

Neither does a person who has DID and a history of severe trauma experience that trauma as something that happened years ago. Rather, it carries power in a very daily and present way since their alters may not be at all aware of the passing of time. So efforts to confront someone and accuse them of holding on to the past in a sinful way, keeping unhealthy anger alive unnecessarily, can also often do more harm than good.

When a person has progressed in treatment to have some understanding of what has happened to them and how it is maintained, there generally comes a time when they need to decide if they want to continue to depend on that human way to find "safety" or trust more fully in our Father and Creator. I see it as belonging to the concept of needing to put away childlike things as we grow to maturity, yet also remembering to be grateful that a way of escape had been possible.

1 Corinthians 13:11 *"When I was a child, I spoke as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child; but when I became a man, I put away childish things."*

So, on to the question at hand: Is DID in Scripture? No, I don't believe it is by specific reference, but yes, by principle: by being aware of how we have been designed/created we can see how the creation has been distorted and maimed. I don't believe the specific term is there any more than jet propulsion is in Scripture though the principles of physics are consistent with Scriptural Truths that involve a universe in which jet propulsion can be achieved.

The term "demon possession" has been used but I take exception to this. The term in Scripture is "*daimonizomai*." Here again, I see a question of outcome vs. process.

How often or how deeply does a person have to be experiencing demonic oppression or harassment to be considered demon possessed?

My suggestion is that it is also a process. An individual may be under occasional influence of these wicked entities or more frequent influence. It is a matter of which lamp of the spirit is being tended ...

Are we cultivating an attitude open to the transforming work of the Ruach haKodesh (Holy Spirit) which leads to righteousness; wisdom, understanding, wise counsel, power, knowledge and awe under the leading of the Central Heart of the Spirit of YHVH? (**Isaiah 11:1-2**)

OR, are we cultivating an attitude that opens one up to the influence of the ungodly opposition, as listed in **Proverbs 6:16-19**, resulting in haughty eyes, lying tongue, hands that shed innocent blood, feet that run swiftly to evil, mouths breathing out lies/false witness and strife among brothers, all wrapped up in the schemes of the wicked heart.

Is demonization in Scripture? Yes, it is described and noted on many occasions though before Y'shua³, apparently no one had any clue how to deal with it and deliverance just didn't happen much. Perhaps David's harp playing for Saul might be one example of how it relieved Saul of the oppression, but it did not release him of it. **His own actions gave ground.**

After Y'shua, people experienced deliverance at His command, and sometimes at command of disciples. Usually we have record only of AN encounter and deliverance, not an ongoing process, which is different than how we have experienced it.

If someone has "normal" trauma without the ritualistic or satanic aspects, they may have oppression issues that will need to be dealt with spiritually in order for them to experience health and wholeness.

BUT if someone has been traumatized by intergenerational satanic families, satanic ritual abuse (SRA), there has been a specific intentional process by which demons were layered in to the various personality structures.

³ Y'shua (Hebrew) is Jesus' real name, which means "Salvation". Kanaan Ministries has no problem with the name "Jesus" – it is merely the Greek transliteration of "Y'shua". Jesus is the name most of us grew up with. Remember though, Y'shua was a Jew, of the Tribe of Judah, not a Greek. It's sort of like this ... when you come to know someone's real name, you want to use it, hence the use of Y'shua instead of Jesus. Another powerful reason to use Y'shua is that every time you say His Name, you are proclaiming "Salvation". You will also note in some places, we have used the real Name of the FATHER, YHVH. The Name is made up of the Hebrew letters, **Y**od-**H**ey-**V**av-**H**ey, and is most commonly pronounced "Yahweh" or "Jehovah". Again, we have chosen to use this, as YHVH is the FATHER's Name ... using the FATHER's Real Name is also very important for those in the field of DID/SRA, as there is much duplicity, counterfeit, and false programming done using "Jesus", "GOD", and so forth. To use YHVH helps to identify the True GOD, YHVH, GOD of Israel.

I do not believe that this can be dealt with sequentially by seeing a pastor and then seeing a counselor, or vice versa, but that the person they work with needs to have both bodies of knowledge, in faith through prayer, to be able to correctly discern how to proceed.

This kind of DID and demonization is so intertwined and so convoluted that the person would be devastated if they were "delivered" all at once: no sense of self left; like an assault in itself.

Just as the Israelites had to proceed step by step to take the land, because otherwise the wild animals would have been too much for them, so do we see restoration from SRA/DID. (**Exodus 23:29; Deuteronomy 7:22**)

- Is every person who is dissociative also demonized? No, I haven't seen that to be true.
- Do demonized people play at being dissociative? Yes, I have seen that.
- Do dissociative people sometimes play at being demonized? Yes, I have seen that.

Sometimes it has appeared that an alter is a demon and sometimes that a demon is pretending to be an alter. The God of Israel, YHWH's wisdom, discernment and prayer are always crucial to determine what one is dealing with so as to know how to deal with it.

I have seen great damage occur when "either/or" thinking is used, resulting in someone treating a person/alter as though they were a demon or in trying to accept a demon as a part of a person. Leaning into prayer on such matters is essential.

A Few Further Thoughts

I had heard a teaching years ago about the "shattering of the holy people" as being a reference to DID. (**Daniel 12:7**) Though it makes a sort of intuitive sense, I wouldn't "go there" now. I think it becomes clear that it is an end times reference and not necessarily to be considered in the same sense we would think of it in the shattering of the psyche.

I have also heard a connection made with the idea of a **broken heart** being a reference to DID which would seem to make a little more sense.

In Hebrew context, generally **the heart refers to the mind**, where thinking occurs, which is the seat of the will. In brief, Hebrew understanding of body, mind, will and emotions is that all are of one piece without the possibility to tear them apart. Still, we DO try to understand and see different aspects of the whole. In the general sense that the heart represents the mind, will and emotions it could be said that it is a broken heart, but only in a very specific sense. It would not be accurate to say that any kind of a situation that involves sadness or grief, what we think of as a broken heart, would lead to DID in every case.

A **fragmented will maintained through fear bonds** is the issue in DID as I see it. In SRA/DID that is further complicated with demonization and many interpersonal systemic connections and triggers to maintain it all. At the risk of oversimplifying here, may I say that it is the ability to experience trusting relationships and joy with our Father and His People that will make it possible for an individual to break free from those fear bonds.

This is an effort to present very briefly about an extremely complicated subject. Hopefully it will be of help to those dealing with this for the first time. May you and yours be blessed, strengthened and protected in our Messiah Y'shua (Jesus) through whatever kinds of these encounters you may experience.

What is Neshamah?

“Core”

There is a CORE of the SOUL which is your personality -- the person GOD created you from the beginning. There is a CORE of the SPIRIT -- we call this NESHAMAH.

“Ne’sh’mah⁴”

Strong’s Hebrew 5397, meaning:

- “Breath”
- “Spirit” (NOT the same as RU’ACH)
- NESHAMAH is the GOD-created breath of LIFE.

Genesis 2:7 “7 Then the LORD GOD formed man from the dust of the ground and breathed into his nostrils the breath or spirit of life [NESHAMAH], and man became a living being.”



NESHAMAH is SEPARATE from our human spirit and human soul ... but works WITH the Holy Spirit. NESHAMAH is the GOD-given capacity to know, perceive, and understand.

Neshamah is the “LAMP of the LORD”!

Proverbs 20:27 “27 The spirit [NESHAMAH] of man [that factor in human personality which proceeds immediately from GOD] is the lamp of the LORD, searching all his innermost parts.”

Neshamah gives us LIFE and UNDERSTANDING!

Job 32:8 “8 But there is [a vital force] a spirit [of intelligence] in man, and the breath [NESHAMAH] of the Almighty gives men understanding.”

Job 33:4 “4 [It is] the Spirit of GOD that made me [which has stirred me up], and the breath [NESHAMAH] of the Almighty that gives me life [which inspires me].”

⁴ For a clearer understanding of Neshamah, please see the DVD’s from the Pretoria DID/ SRA seminar, October 2013, as well as the manual. There are also video teachings of Neshamah, on the Kanaan YouTube channel: <http://www.youtube.com/user/KanaanMinistriesSA>

Neshamah is the GOD-imparted capacity to know and connect with HIM and His LIFE!

“Ne’sh’mah” in COUNSELING



In counseling, ESPECIALLY DID/SRA, it is important to understand NESHAMAH. When working with survivors this understanding is essential to knowing if you are working with the foundational core identity of a person's identity ... or in the realm of the soul.

The SOUL is the domain of the MIND and intellect, where all programming is STRUCTURED. All programming is ANCHORED to that realm of the human spirit that remains dissociated, defiled and not yet sanctified (**2 Corinthians 7:1 with 1 Thessalonians 5:23**).

It is at the level of the HUMAN SPIRIT where generational principalities and powers are attached, which drives the “programming” and so profoundly affects the mind, emotions, and the will.

The CORE trauma and memory is in NESHAMAH! It is at NESHAMAH that **COMPLETE HEALING** and **integration** takes place!

1 Corinthians 2:9-11 *“But, on the contrary, as the Scripture says, What eye has not seen and ear has not heard and has not entered into the heart of man, [all that] GOD has prepared (made and keeps ready) for those who love Him. Yet to us GOD has unveiled and revealed them by and through His Spirit, for the Spirit searches diligently, exploring and examining everything, even sounding the profound and bottomless things of GOD. For what person perceives (knows and understands) what passes through a man's thoughts except the man's own spirit within him? Just so no one discerns (comes to know and comprehend) the thoughts of GOD except the Spirit of GOD.”*



The New Testament terminology appears to unite the function of the Holy Spirit and the human spirit in relation to NESHAMAH into ONE domain.

This is most likely explained by ...

1 Corinthians 6:17 *“But the person who is united to the LORD becomes one Spirit/spirit with Him.”*

Understanding of NESHAMAH helps the Biblical counsellor to gain experience in discerning the Biblical distinction of SOUL and SPIRIT. They will then witness progressive restoration of those coming to wholeness and maturity in Messiah.

THREE foundational events

There are THREE foundational events in the lives of SRA/DID survivors ...

- Pre-conception rituals,
- Spiritual death at conception and birth,
- Spiritual death and the new-birth identity,

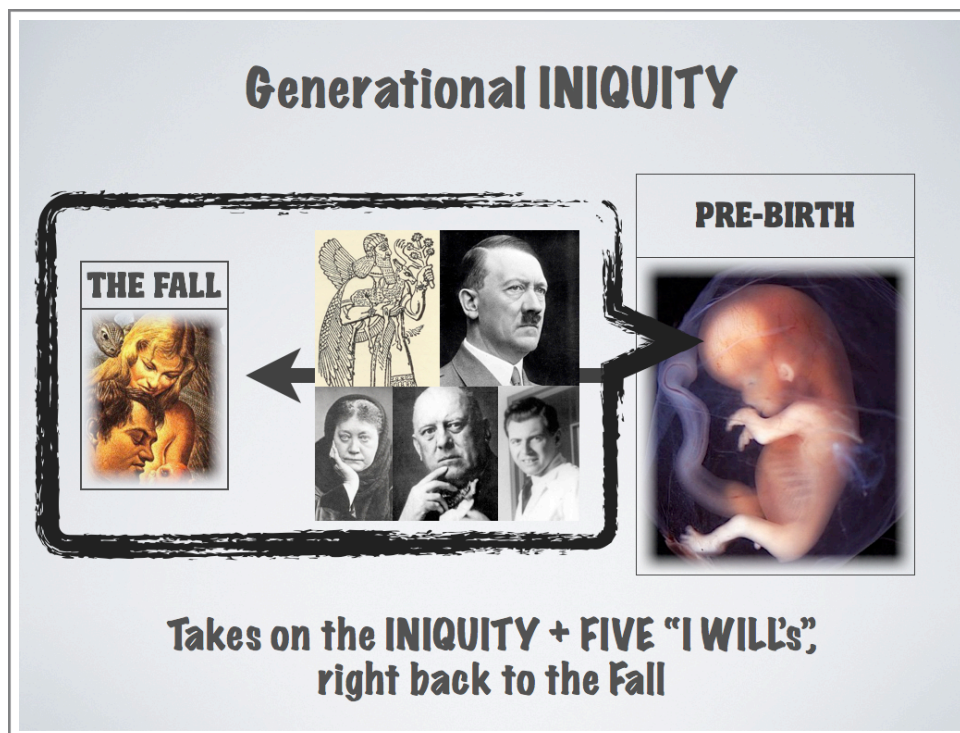
Pre-Birth	Birth	New Birth
		

PRE-CONCEPTION Rituals

- When a child is subjected to satanic ritual abuse the FIRST thing they do is to APPLY the five "I WILL's" of satan (Isaiah 14:2-14):
- I will ascend into heaven.
- I will exalt my throne above the stars of God.
- I will sit upon the mount of congregation, in the uttermost parts of the north.
- I will ascend above the heights of the clouds.
- I will make myself like the Most High,
- All this is then enmeshed into NESHAMAH and the human spirit.
- Then there is an AGREEMENT and alignment FIRST to satan and his rebellion ...
- THEN, to all those in history that have worked with/for satan (for example: Cain, Nimrod, Caesar, Nero, Alexander the Great, Stalin, Mussolini, Hitler, Dr. Mengele, Aleister Crowley, and so forth).



- This enmeshment and identification with the enemy and all the enemies of GOD throughout history is where the person's DID system and all programming is spiritually anchored.



CONCEPTION Rituals

The Bible teaches us that WORDS have power — hexes, vexes, spells, curses, demonic blessings, and assignments. These are spoken over/attached to a CHILD at conception. This WEB of bondage controls the CHILD throughout life. FALLEN ANGELS and DEMONS attach to all these WORDS, making sure all that was SAID is carried out.

These WORDS are embedded into the child through rituals, channeling, and WOUNDING by various types of torture through trauma-based-mind-control protocols. These DEMONIC attachments connect to the DNA and the human spirit/neshamah at new-birth by generational iniquity associated with the BLOODLINE.

Getting RID of the fallen angels and demons does NOT get rid of the programming and CONTROL. If the programming and CONTROL are not REMOVED through the process of re-connecting and re-associating the persons identity ... the FALLEN ANGELS and demons have the right to RETURN.

LEGAL right always involves HUMAN

- WILL — active or passive.
- WORDS — deliberate or accidental.
- INVITATIONS — active or passive.
- AGREEMENTS — know or unknown.
- CHOICES — active or passive.

- VIOLATIONS of humanity — self or others.
- WOUNDEDNESS — unrecognized or hidden.

PRE-Birth Attachments

EXAMPLES of Attachments/CURSES to the SPERM

- BONDAGE to a particular person — child's WILL to belong to a particular person.
- Abandonment by others.
- Rejection by those close to the child.
- Alienation from others.
- INSECURE.

EXAMPLES of FALSE “blessings” attached to a MAN’s sperm

- The child will NOT know success.
- “BLESSED” with emotional PAIN.
- ANGER at people and things that get in the way of the relationship with a particular person.
- To be CRITICAL towards self and others.
- To live in a CONFUSED state to keep things internally intact and to keep things on the outside from interfering.

EXAMPLES of Attachments/CURSES to the OVUM

- Descendants would not live past a certain age.
- Homosexuality.
- Pedophilia.
- Dissension and STRIFE in the family.
- Difficulty with CHILDBIRTH.
- Inability to BOND.
- No sexual INTIMACY, no joy or happiness in marriage.
- Lots of HEALTH problems.
- Not being ACCEPTED in the family.
- SUICIDAL thoughts.
- Confusion.

EXAMPLES of FALSE “blessings” attached to a WOMAN’s egg

- Dedication to a particular FALLEN ANGEL.
- Blessing of BEAUTY if obeys a particular person, UGLINESS if disobeys.
- Ancestral EVIL to suck the life out of child.

- Powerlessness, amount to NOTHING.
- The person would die.

Curses at BIRTH

- More curses, false blessings, assignments, spoken over the child.
- Some reinforce what has already been done, others are NEW.

Developmental phases

- Month ONE,
- Month TWO,
- Month THREE,
- First BIRTHDAY,
- Second, third ...



A LIFE-time of CONTROL is established!

NEW-Birth identity

This is the PRIMARY target of the enemy to LEGALLY POSSESS in spiritual death on an experiential, dissociative and extra-dimensional level. Positionally in Christ this spiritual connection (Neshamah) cannot be completely broken (John 5:24, 1 Corinthians 6:17).



However the human spirit is capable of DEFILEMENT and therefore a part of the believer's IDENTITY is in need of SANCTIFICATION (2 Corinthians 7:1, 6:14-18 and 1 Thessalonians 5:23).

Thus, the spiritman is BLAMABLE and can become FILTHY. Demonic HOOKS get placed into your spiritman and hold you back from growing in the LORD.

The enemy has effectively devised a way in this last generation to legally SEQUESTER (confiscate) and envelope in spiritual death the NEW-BIRTH IDENTITY in those who are SRA/DID in generational sin and spiritual death (Romans 6:23)!

Is this BIBLICAL?

The Ark of GOD was captured/delivered into the hands of the enemy.

Psalm 78:61 “61 And DELIVERED His strength and power (the Ark of the Covenant) into CAPTIVITY, and His Glory into the hands of the foe (the Philistines).”

And here, we see Y’shua (Jesus) can be in prison:

Matthew 25:36 “I was naked and you clothed Me, I was sick and you visited Me, I was IN PRISON and you came to see Me.”

These THREE foundational rituals try to “kill-off” any capacity to know/love GOD and to develop normal healthy relationships in family, marriage, and the Body of Christ.

Remember the PRIMAL⁵ split?

When one suffers TRAUMA as a baby and MOMMY has huge emotional issues, baby tries to make SENSE of her moods. Baby creates TWO mommies:

- A GOOD Mommy,
- And a BAD Mommy.

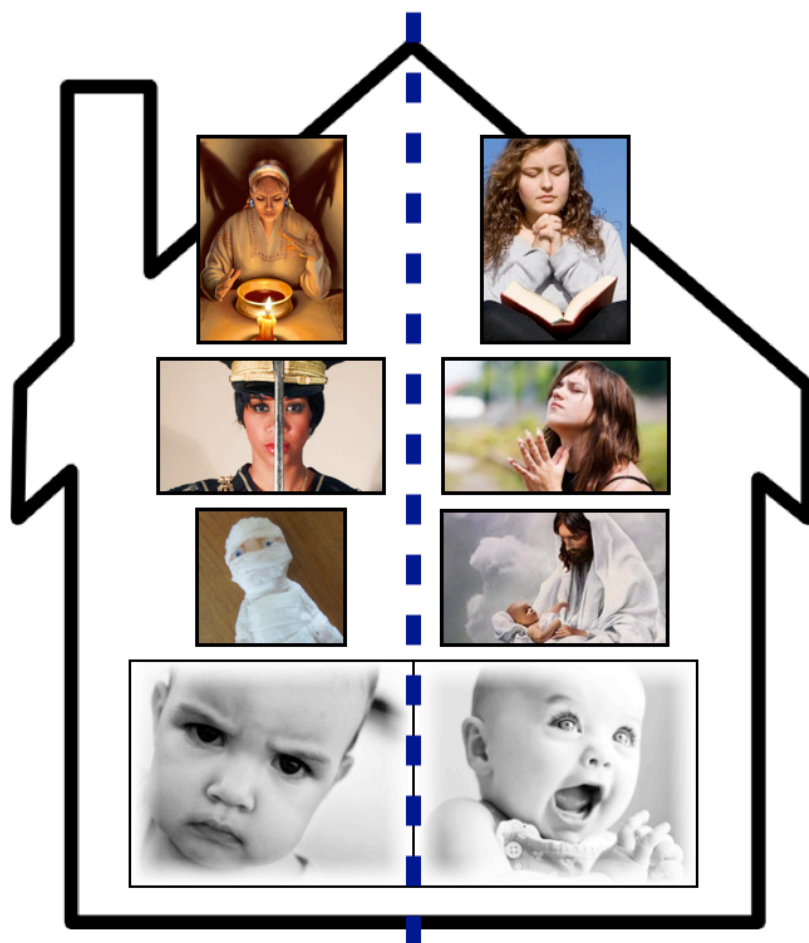
BABY also creates a GOOD and BAD BABY inside, that relates to the GOOD and BAD MOMMIES. The DID/SRA structures are then build upon these primal FOUNDATIONS.



- All the BAD parts are then built upon the BAD BABY foundation ...
- All the GOOD parts are built upon the GOOD BABY foundation.

⁵ For more information on primal split, please refer back to [J2F Book 9](#).

Building upon the FOUNDATIONS of the Primal Split



End-Time STRATEGY

The perpetrators and programmers want the child to be born-again as YOUNG as possible.

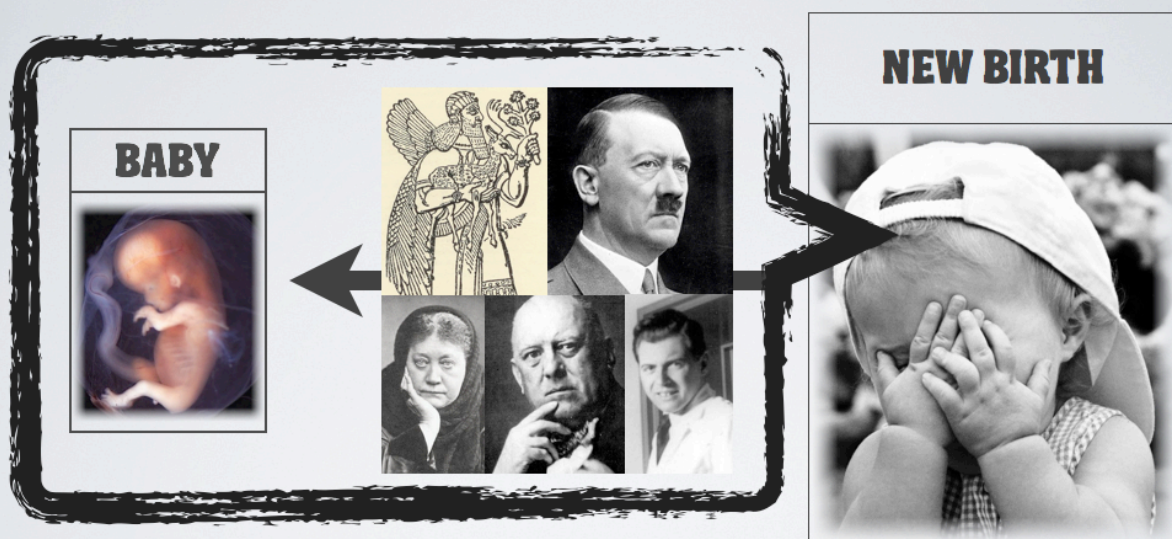
NEW-BIRTH Identity

In this way the spiritual blueprint and template for all programming is installed at new-birth which incorporates the pre-conception and conception rituals, curses, and generational iniquity and becomes deeply embedded and attached to the new-birth identity.

Clinical DEATH

This foundational event is installed at the first clinical death following the new-birth. It is in this state of clinical death that all the pre-conception, conception rituals, generational iniquity, curses and programming are spiritually transferred, formatted, installed and attached to the human spirit of the new-birth identity ...

New Birth Attachments



**Preconception & conception rituals,
generational iniquities, curses & programming**

The New-Birth identity then becomes enveloped in spiritual death. At the moment of resuscitation the child is “born again” into Satan’s kingdom and bonded to him as father.

The Christian Presenter

This “BORN-AGAIN” experience also establishes a TEMPLATE for the Christian PRESENTER. The Christian PRESENTER becomes a COVER for the original NEW-BIRTH identity. The original NEW BIRTH identity has been sequestered, and enveloped in spiritual DEATH at the base of the DID system.

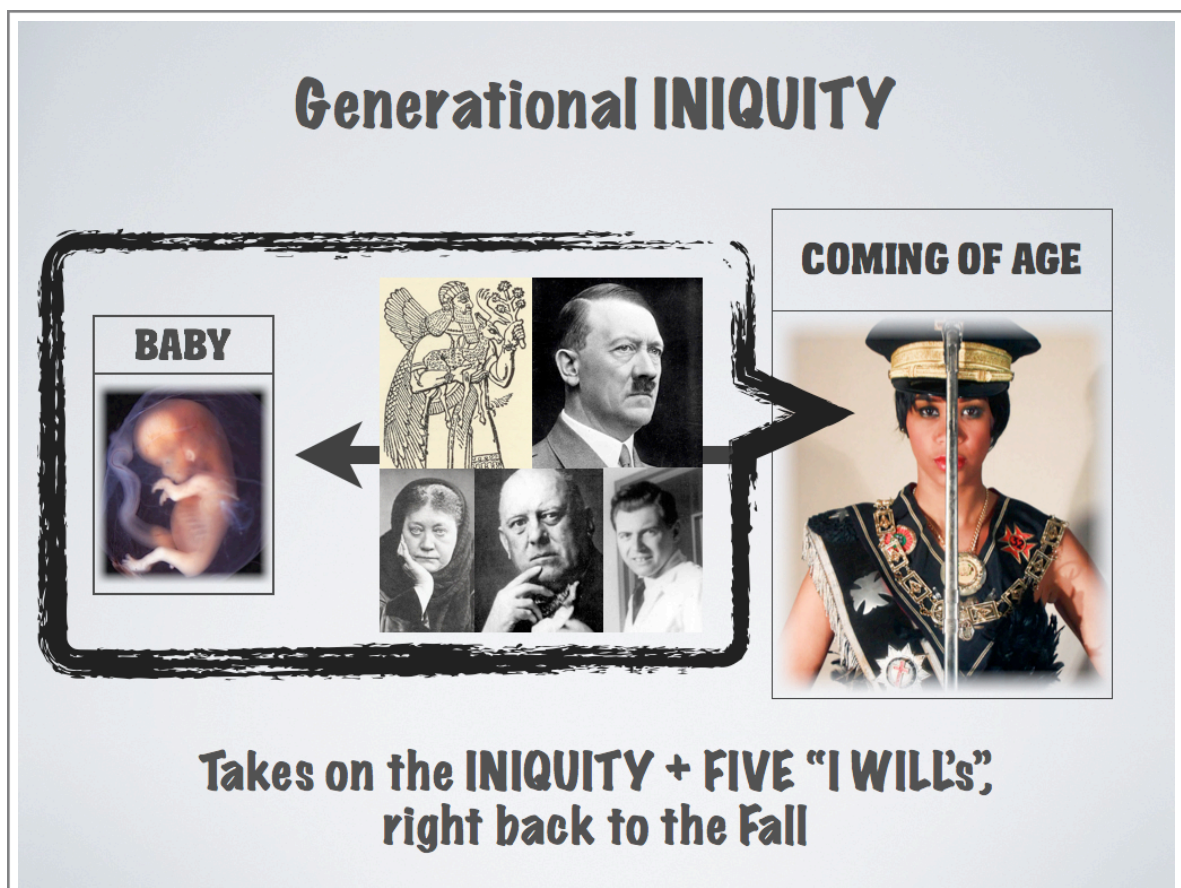
COMING OF AGE - 13 YEARS OLD

Then at a special rites-of-passage ritual at the age of thirteen, the perpetrators and programmers will then call out the thirteen year old cult-aligned core representation and extension of themselves from conception to WILLINGLY surrender to spiritual death the person's new-birth identity in conformity with the pre-conception and conception generational agenda where the "blue-print" or template for all the programming is **spiritually** anchored to the human spirit.

Through free-will choice, this part surrenders their new-birth identity to satan's agenda and formatting (or "blue-printing") during the:

- PRE-conception,
- PRE-birth,
- And PRE-new birth events,

... when the person's core identity was legally **sequestered (confiscated)** in spiritual death.



This surrender is accompanied with oaths and vows not to ever hear from GOD, serve GOD or have anything to do with GOD, His LOVE and Forgiveness ...

It is spiritual DEATH!

HEALING from pre-conception rituals

At this point the counselor/facilitator needs to help the survivor identify this primary aspect of their identity called out at age thirteen who holds the person's most substantial history of anger, wrath, bitterness and hatred for GOD, Christians, the Church, biological and surrogate family representing the primary perpetrators. The primary presenting Christian host persona, along with all other known aspects of the person's identity, will need to "join" or merge with this cult aligned aspect of their identity.

VERY IMPORTANT! Before this can happen, one needs to SEPARATE the demonic from the humanity with the Sword of the Spirit. You do NOT want to embrace the demonic together with the humanity!

JOINING or merging with this cult-aligned identity will VALIDATE this part and BEGIN the process of releasing the new-birth identity that has been sequestered in spiritual DEATH.

This unlocks the "door" into the pre-conception domain, to begin to reclaim the foundational aspects of the person's NESHAMAH/human spirit identity, that was taken by legal possession in DEATH and held CAPTIVE with Satan and his throne under the Temple Mount in Jerusalem.

The HEALING Journey

Getting RID of the fallen angels and demons does NOT get rid of the programming and CONTROL. If the programming and CONTROL are not REMOVED, through the process of re-connecting and re-associating the person's identity ... the FALLEN ANGELS and demons have the right to RETURN.

To STOP the control and the PROGRAMMING every aspect of the person's dissociated and fragmented identity must be re-associated with the presenting persona. This takes time and effectively proceeds according to the counselor's spiritual maturity and skills, working in conjunction with the survivor's maturity and circumstantial stability and safety.

Structures + Constructs

MIND CONTROL Structures or constructs -- deliberately implanted and attached to the human soul. They are then empowered by fallen angels attached to the human spirit.

E.g. "Castles, pyramids, dragons" and so forth must be REMOVED, or presenting person must join with this construct in order to release what is held captive of themselves within these constructs.

For the SRA/DID survivor the pathway to FREEDOM and MATURITY will progress if they continue to grow in the grace and knowledge of our King and Savior Y'shua (Jesus Christ), within the context of a Biblically defined local church.

Then the fallen angels and demons can be PERMANENTLY removed and the person SET FREE!

A SHORT Summary of how the enemy STEALS parts of Neshamah

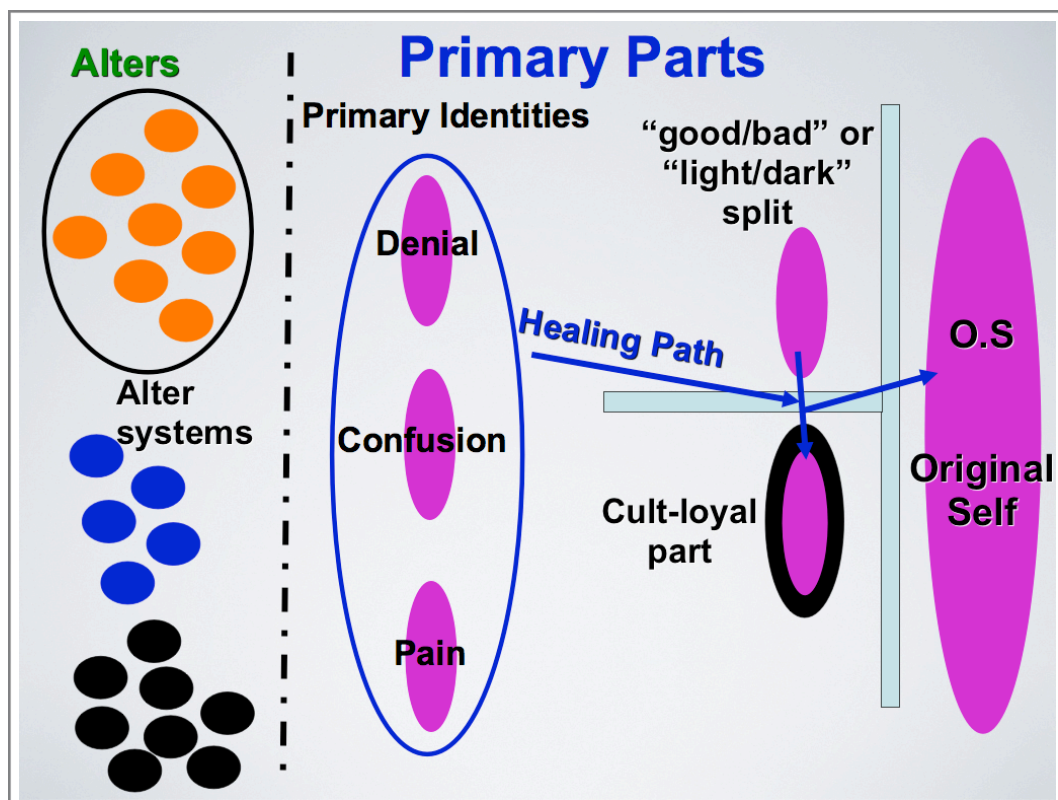
As previously discussed, the enemy CANNOT separate us from GOD's Love, or completely do AWAY with NESHAMAH (core) ... but he can STEAL and sequester parts of NESHAMAH through:

- TRAUMA,
- Dissociation,
- SRA rituals,
- Clinical death.

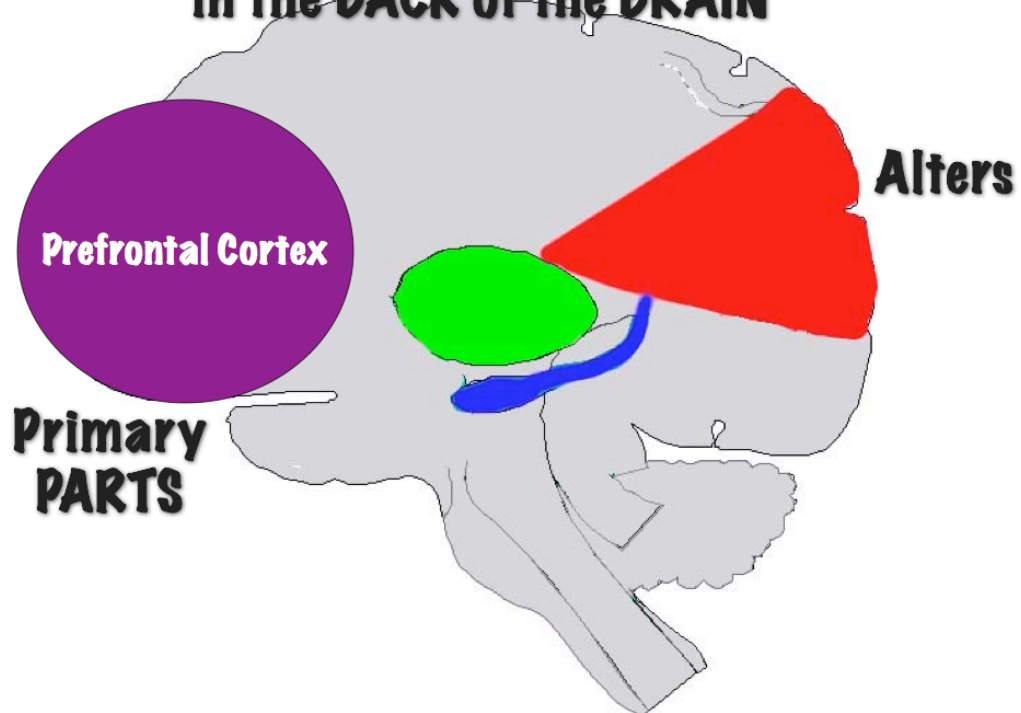
So MUCH so that only very limited representation of the person's NESHAMAH will remain functional as GOD originally intended (Proverbs 20:27; Job.32:8; 33:4 etc.) Again, the enemy CANNOT completely CONFISCATE or sequester in spiritual death the person's NESHAMAH because at the very CORE-Neshamah remains joined to the LORD (1 Corinthians 6:17) and belongs to GOD!

Getting to the CORE-Neshamah

1. Identify and call to be present the OLDEST CORE identity who holds generational anger, wrath and bitterness towards GOD, Christians, and the Body of Christ (the Church). Work with THIS identity to get to ...
2. "Coming of age" (thirteen year old) CORE identity (this may be the same as number one -- there are usually three primary core shield aspects of the original core identity that will be in conflict from thirteen to the present age of the person).



EEG patterns show Alter Identities in the BACK of the BRAIN



1. This “Coming of age” CORE identity must REPENT for ALLEGIANCE to satan (usually at thirteen rite-of-passage ceremony):
 - Surrender of their new-birth identity to satan’s agenda ...
 - Oaths and vows not to ever hear from GOD, serve GOD, or have anything to do with GOD.
2. Continue REPENTANCE and HEALING,
3. Asking GOD the FATHER for HIS TRUTH,
4. CANCEL rituals and demonic blessings ...
5. REMOVE attachments from sperm and ovum ...
 - REPENT and RENOUNCE all generational iniquity, and the five “I WILL’s” of satan, right back to the Fall.
6. Until ... you get down to CORE-Neshamah, and the person is ... SET FREE!

ABBA FATHER, show us the way to Your Truth and Your Heart during each ministry session!

Keep calling on the Name of the Messiah Y’shua (Jesus Christ) for His Guidance, Wisdom, and Blessing!



Section 1

Section 1: Background Teaching & Understanding

Why do repentance and renunciations?

The word, “**repent**” means to express regret and a change of heart. Repentance is a change of mind. In modern usage, it is often accompanied by a feeling of contrition, regret, remorse, or sorrow, and a turn away from sin.

GOD requires us to repent for sin and turn away from the sin. The parable of the prodigal son is an example of repentance. Jesus began his ministry with a call to repentance. It was a call to individual repentance. (**Matthew 17:17**) From that time on Jesus began to preach, “*Repent, for the kingdom of heaven is near.*”

To renounce means to speak off one's self. If something has been renounced it has been rejected, cut off or the individual is refusing to follow or obey. Other words that fit with the subject of renunciations include refuse, repudiate and resist. It is a joy to realize that by the act of our repentance we can appropriate the finished work of Jesus. His shed blood reverses all curses.

"Repentance is more than a change of mind or feeling sorry for one's sins. It is a radical and deliberate turning or returning to GOD that results in moral and ethical change and action" (Kenneth Barker, ed. Zondervan NASB Study Bible, Grand Rapids: Zondervan, 1999. p. 1372).

"Repentance involves deliberate turning from sin to righteousness" (Barker, 1419).



"Repentance is a heartfelt sorrow for sin, a renouncing of it, and a sincere commitment to forsake it and walk in obedience to Christ" (Wayne Grudem, Systematic Theology, p. 713).

"Repentance unto life is a saving grace, whereby a sinner, out of a true sense of his sin, and apprehension of the mercy of GOD in Christ, doth, with grief and hatred of his sin, turn from it unto GOD, with full purpose of, and endeavor after, new obedience." Westminster Shorter Catechism, Q.87

Scripture says, *"He who conceals his sin does not prosper, but whoever confesses and renounces them finds mercy."* (**Proverbs 28:13**) We have seen the effect in survivor's lives of confessing, repenting and turning away from the idolatry and Satan worship that has permeated their very core, unbeknown to them. The fact that this situation exists is truly a diabolical plot against the Body of Christ.

James 4:7 admonishes us to *"Resist the devil and he will flee from you."* We are called to appropriate the freedom that was won for us on the cross. By breaking the power of the curses over our lives, the enemy can no longer entangle our feet as we walk with the Lord.

Dr. Charles Kraft uses the phrase, *"Cancel all rights, admonishing the individual to assume responsibility for the effect of the enemy and repent."* Renunciations are a way of declaring our repentance.

Second Corinthians 4:2 says *"But we have renounced the things hidden because of shame, not walking in craftiness or adulterating the Word of GOD, but by the manifestation of truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of GOD."*

Jesus calls us to be actively engaged seeking freedom and wholeness no matter what our life experiences.

GOD's Word gives us the promise that *"No weapon formed against you will prosper, and every tongue that accuses you in judgment you will condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their vindication is from Me, declares the Lord."* (**Isaiah 54: 17**)

Generational sins and weaknesses worksheets

Below is a list of possible generational sins and weaknesses in your families. How many generations back can you trace your family?

How many of these issues have you struggled with yourself? The purpose of this worksheet is to help you expose generational curses that may be on your family bloodline.

- ☐ Abortion.
- ☐ Adultery/pre-marital sex.
- ☐ Alcohol/drugs.
- ☐ Anger.
- ☐ Anxiety/worry/fear/terror.
- ☐ Bitterness/control.
- ☐ Covetousness/idolatry.
- ☐ Critical spirit/judgment.
- ☐ Depression/discouragement.
- ☐ Despair/suicidal thoughts.
- ☐ Envy/jealousy.
- ☐ Ingratitude.
- ☐ Isolation.
- ☐ Laziness/lying/deceit.
- ☐ Lust/sexual perversion/pornography/homosexuality.
- ☐ Manipulation.
- ☐ Men hating women/misogyny/incest.
- ☐ Women hating men/misandry.
- ☐ Murder/violence/suicide.
- ☐ Occult/occult practices/rebellion/spirit of witchcraft.
- ☐ Passivity.
- ☐ Perfectionism.
- ☐ Pride/intolerance/prejudice/pride of life.
- ☐ Rejection.
- ☐ Self-loathing/self-hatred.
- ☐ Stealing/greed.

Family Tree Information File

Religion:

Church _____.

Location _____.

Clergy _____.

Military history of family:

Stationed at _____.

Dates of service _____.

Service branch _____.

Geographical locations:

All previous addresses _____.

Family undertaker _____.

Family doctors and years _____.

Hospitalizations and years _____.

Family Lawyers _____.

Membership in organizations:

Fraternities _____.

Sororities _____.

Secret Societies _____.

Vacations:

Time of year _____.

Location _____.

How traveled _____.

Who else attended? _____.

Trips made by family members:

Time of year _____.

Location _____.

Holidays celebrated by family:

Time of year _____.

With Whom? _____.

Where _____.

Trips made on Easter, Birthdays, Christmas:

Time _____.

Date _____.

Location _____.

Who attended? _____.

More Questions

Please answer these questions yes or no.

- ☐ Have you ever visited a fortuneteller who told your fortune by the use of cards, tealeaves, palm readings, and so on?
- ☐ Do you read or follow a horoscope?
- ☐ Has anyone ever hypnotized you? Who?
- ☐ Have you ever practiced yoga or done exercises related to yoga?
- ☐ Have you ever had a life or reincarnate reading?
- ☐ Have you consulted an ouija board, planchette, cards, tea-leaves, crystal ball, and such like?
- ☐ Have you played with the so-called 'games' of an occult nature? (ESP, Telepathy, Kabbala, Dungeons and Dragons, etc.)
- ☐ Have you ever consulted a medium?
- ☐ Have you ever sought healing through magic or through a Spiritualist, Christian Scientist, or anyone who practices 'spirit healing', psychic healing, hypnosis, metaphysical healing, use of the pendulum or trance for diagnosis, or any other occult means?
- ☐ Have you been to a chiropractor who treats through the use of yin and yang, the universal life forces in the spine?
- ☐ Have you ever sought to locate missing objects or persons by consulting someone who has psychic, clairvoyant, second sight, or psychometric powers?
- ☐ Have you ever practiced table-lifting, levitation, or automatic writing?
- ☐ Have you ever been given or worn an amulet, talisman or charm for luck or protection?
- ☐ Have you, or has anyone for you, practiced water witching using a twig or pendulum, bottle of water balanced on the hand?
- ☐ Do you read or possess occult or spiritualist literature, e.g., books on astrology, interpretation of dreams, metaphysics, religious cults, self-realization, fortune telling, magic ESP, clairvoyance, psychic phenomena?
- ☐ Do you often have nightmares or frightening dreams?
- ☐ Have you ever been "guided" by a dream?

- ☐ Have you experimented with or practiced ESP or telepathy?
- ☐ Have you ever "thought" of a person or tried to make them call or write you by your thoughts?
- ☐ Have you ever practiced any form of magic charming or ritual?
- ☐ Do you possess any occult or pagan religious objects, relics, or artifacts which may have been used in pagan temples and religious rites, or in the practice of sorcery, magic, divination, or spiritualism?
- ☐ Have you ever had your handwriting demonically analyzed, practiced mental suggestion, cast a magic spell, or sought psychic experience?
- ☐ Have you ever belonged to the Masons, DeMolay, Job's Daughters?
- ☐ Have you been involved in a lodge or organization requiring rituals for membership?
- ☐ Do you see auras?
- ☐ Do you ever 'feel' an evil presence?
- ☐ Have you ever been visited by a demon or an evil spirit?
- ☐ Have you ever gone in any temple or building that was not Christian (Buddhist temple, Mormon temple, etc.)?
- ☐ Have you ever been involved in any group involved in rebellion or terrorism?
- ☐ Have you had negative things or curses spoken over you?
- ☐ Does your name have any particular significance as to family tradition or cultural/national heritage?
- ☐ Did your parents wish you were of the opposite sex?
- ☐ Have you read literature by Jean Dixon?
- ☐ Have you read literature by Edgar Cayce?
- ☐ Have you been involved in Satan worship?
- ☐ Have you ever practiced astral projection?
- ☐ Have you been involved in white magic: doing good things through the control of psychic and supernatural power?
- ☐ Have you been involved in black magic: psychic control through curses, use of the black arts, or any demon power for the purpose of harm?
- ☐ Have you ever been involved or attended any of the Eastern religions?
- ☐ Buddhism, Transcendental Meditation, Hinduism - Meher Baba, Shintoism, Hare Krishna, Moslem, Any Guru, Rosicrucian, The Riddle of Reincarnation, Baha'I, Dhagwan Shree Rajneesh, Zen Buddhism.
- ☐ Have you ever been involved in or attended meetings conducted by modern cults, such as Mormons, Christian Science, Theosophy, Unity, Unitarian, Jehovah's Witnesses, The Way – FORUM (E.S.T.), Eckankar, Silva Mind Control, Children of God, Scientology, Unification Church .

Does any of the following happen to you?

- ☐ You end up at places, but do not know how you got there?
- ☐ Does your handwriting change?
- ☐ Do you have frequent headaches?
- ☐ Have people accused you of often lying (especially as a child)?
- ☐ Have you found things you do not remember purchasing?
- ☐ Do you have or have you ever had pains in your chest?
- ☐ Do you have difficulty trusting people?
- ☐ Have you ever been told "I can't tell"?
- ☐ Have you been told you were special or chosen?
- ☐ Did you have a keen interest in sex before puberty?
- ☐ Do you have a fear of bathrooms or bathtubs? "
- ☐ Have you had dreams with candles, hooded figures, or snakes?
- ☐ Was your favorite color of clothing in high school black, orange, green or red?
- ☐ Do you have a tendency to tuck yourself in carefully at night?
- ☐ Do you feel people are watching you all the time?
- ☐ As a child did you believe there were monsters in the closet or under the bed?
- ☐ My birthday is a good day?
- ☐ Do you have difficulty taking communion?
- ☐ Are you afraid of men, doctors, or authority figures?
- ☐ Are you are generally afraid of the dark or of the night?
- ☐ Are you afraid of being alone?
- ☐ Have you ever heard voices? What do they say to you?
- ☐ Have you had any unusual eating habits?
- ☐ Do you regularly wake up at 12:00 or 3:00am?
- ☐ Have you ever done table lifting?
- ☐ Do you have difficulty with using curse words or is there a curse word that regularly comes to your mind?
- ☐ Do you have the ability to know before the phone rings that it is going to ring and who will be on the phone or that the door bell will ring and who will be at the door?
- ☐ Can you read other peoples minds?
- ☐ Can you project your thoughts to others?
- ☐ Have you had an abortion?
- ☐ Are you adopted?
- ☐ Have you made any blood pacts?
- ☐ Have you ever felt you have had sex with a demon (incubus or succubus)?
- ☐ Have you suddenly had a feeling that you wanted to commit suicide?

- ☐ Have you ever had choking sensations or pains which seem to move and for which there is no medical cause?
- ☐ Have you viewed X-rated movies?
- ☐ Have you ever had iris diagnosis, color therapy, or pedi-therapy?
- ☐ Have you looked at pornography?
- ☐ Do you have a tendency to be a perfectionist?
- ☐ Do you have a tendency to want items to be in a neat state?
- ☐ Do you print precisely at times or write and then go to printing and then write again?
- ☐ Have you ever wanted to cut yourself or have you ever cut yourself?
- ☐ Have you ever lost any time?
- ☐ Have you found yourself explaining why you are somewhere because you did not know how you got there?
- ☐ Have you or any of your family members been involved in the Masons?
- ☐ Have you been out of the country because of military service?
- ☐ Have you been out of the country on a mission's trip?
- ☐ Are you or have you been a member of any fraternity or sorority?
- ☐ Have you read any Harry Potter Books, Twilight, or similar books?
- ☐ Have you been involved with Pokemon material?
- ☐ Do you play video games?

Issues that may indicate Spiritual Problems connected to Traumatic Experiences

Please answer yes or no to the following. Mark these yes if you have ever experienced any of these.

- ☐ Blank mind.
- ☐ Abnormal facial expression.
- ☐ Abnormally rigid or tense.
- ☐ Absence of certain normal reflexes.
- ☐ Accident-prone.
- ☐ Appearances of ghostly figures.
- ☐ Beats around the bush.
- ☐ Bed-wetting.
- ☐ Body and life in continual disarray.
- ☐ Chaotic living environment.
- ☐ Feeling as though you are a failure in your Christian life.
- ☐ Feeling as if you are covered in darkness.
- ☐ Feeling suppressed.
- ☐ Feeling that you should be punished.

- ☐ Feeling that you are being hovered over or covered.
- ☐ Feelings of helplessness.
- ☐ Foaming at the mouth.
- ☐ Gnashing of teeth.
- ☐ Going off on tangents.
- ☐ Hearing noises.
- ☐ Hysterical laughter.
- ☐ Ill at ease.
- ☐ Inability to concentrate.
- ☐ Inability to control your thoughts.
- ☐ Incoherent.
- ☐ Never satisfied.
- ☐ Nothing ever goes right.
- ☐ Offensive body odors and smells even right after a bath.
- ☐ Pining away.
- ☐ Premature deaths in family.
- ☐ Critical.
- ☐ Seeing things move about.
- ☐ Short attention span.
- ☐ Smelling things no one else can.

Attributes needed to gain freedom from SRA/DID

Over the years we have watched many begin the journey to freedom and not many complete it. In asking the Lord why that is the case, He began to reveal characteristics or strength in those who have gone on to complete the journey with Him. These need to be developed before doing memory work. We offer these as areas that need attention if you desire to be successful.

5. Early in treatment they make a conscious decision that **suicide is not an option**.

They work to resolve the **inner conflicts**, expose the lies and let go of using dissociation as a defense mechanism.

6. They spend very little time **feeling sorry for themselves**. Yes, they grieve their history and may become depressed and feel paralyzed but they **do not stay stuck in the past**. They move to an attitude that focuses on *"What does GOD want to teach me about freedom today?"*
7. They show a tremendous **tenacity of spirit**. They make **a commitment to know the truth** no matter what it means and no matter what information GOD uncovers for them. They push into Jesus and ask for the "Spirit of Truth to reveal all truth". Also they are willing to ask GOD not to let them step outside of His reality for them.
8. They are **willing to let go of the need to know** and to understand all parts of the journey before they are willing to begin. This is a commitment that may have to be renewed on an on-going basis.
9. They are willing to **allow GOD to be the Avenger, the Judge**. They acknowledge that He Alone can administer justice. They **choose to forgive** their perpetrators; so that GOD can heal them more deeply.
10. They realize and deal with the fact that **as long as there is dissociation present in the system, they are accessible to the cult**. This is appalling to them and the thought that the enemy has this access helps them continue to push for freedom. It also gives motivation to work out safety plans according to individual circumstances.
11. They realize that **succumbing to cult/demonic demands does not bring about safety for them or their loved ones**. They accept the fact that the Lord Jesus Christ is The Only One Who can bring safety and protection to themselves or their loved ones.
12. There is an acceptance that **they may endure losses of people or material goods** as they proceed with their healing journey.
13. The desire to experience **a greater intimacy with the Lord Jesus Christ** must be the top priority of this journey. This desire gives them strength to keep pursuing freedom.
14. Even when they are horrified by their memories as well as a beginning awareness of the evil that they have chosen as adults **they remain focused and look at Jesus and the cross rather than shrink back**. This is when the enormity of GOD's grace begins to be real.
15. **The anger that is internalized does not stop their process**. Even when they experience awareness of its enormity, they continue to pursue healing.

They learn **not to direct the rage at themselves or others** around them but at those who were directly involved in their torture. They also come to **recognize infantile rage** and the pain that brings and the support that is needed to heal.

16. They rarely wait passively for a therapist to tell them what to do but **use a problem solving mentality and go to the Lord for answers**. They are eager to develop their problem solving skills they have learned.
17. They **give all of themselves and their perplexing situations to GOD**. Included are questions, issues, and relationships.
18. They spend time **praising the Lord in all situations**.
19. They are **actively involved in spiritual accountability relationships** with people who are not involved directly in their healing. This may be a discipleship relationship, a Bible study group or a prayer ministry.
20. They **regularly attend and worship at a church of their choice** where they are taught the Word, as it applies to them in overcoming the adversary. I recognize the difficulty of this concept. Finding a church that fits your needs is a difficult process, but worth the pursuit.
21. They **make a conscious decision to go, do and say** all that the True and Living Lord Jesus asks. In fact, they are willing to embrace **Luke 14:25-27** or they will never get out.
22. They **let go of their need to understand** and know that all that they remember is true. This is an ongoing continuous process for most.
23. They **continually ask GOD for Truth** no matter what are the consequences of learning the Truth.
24. They come to a place of belief and trust that **the only protection for their spouse and children is the Lord Jesus Christ**.
25. They show a willingness to demonstrate and **a desire to make faith choices** that can and will defy logic.

Renunciation and Affirmations

The following prayers and affirmations are directed especially to those who are treating persons who have been involved in ritual abuse. Usually such survivors have experienced dissociation and report Dissociative Identity Disorder (DID) as a result of their abuse - which is often best described as Satanic Ritual Abuse (SRA).

THIS MATERIAL IS **NOT INTENDED FOR SURVIVORS OF SUCH ABUSE TO READ BY **THEMSELVES** OR EVEN WITH A WELL MEANING, UNTRAINED, SUPPORT PERSON.**

It is crucial that survivors be at a place in therapy where reading these prayers does not increase their internal conflict beyond tolerable limits. They need to be with someone who can help them reduce conflict and find spiritual freedom. Such decisions regarding timing and appropriateness need to be made by a trained therapist or pastor who understands both the spiritual dynamics and the therapeutic implications.

DID is a complex phenomena which needs competent intervention. **Typical "deliverance" alone is usually experienced as abusive by at least some of the alter personalities.** Please seek competent advice in dealing with these complex issues⁶. It is generally better for the survivor to be well grounded in their faith and be at a place where the entire Core can agree that they desire and are ready for this renunciation and affirmation. The belief system of the survivor must always be respected and never violated. These statements have been developed over many years because survivors requested help in the process of breaking ties to the spiritual realm of darkness. Please use it in a way that brings help to people and not torment.

It is often a good idea for the Core Divisions to read the following renunciation-affirmation together. As they learn of memories giving them new information, it may need to be read again.

Read the following statements with openness to the Holy Spirit to call to mind anything specific that needs to be remembered and confessed. Encourage the counselee to be alert for any internal reaction (sudden jerks of the body or onset of headache, pain, sleepiness, etc.) as these statements are read.

DO NOT COVER MORE MATERIAL THAN IS SAFE AT ANY PARTICULAR TIME.

Early in therapy, it may not be possible to break all ties in one reading. It will probably need to be repeated later because of programming or other issues which may interfere in early or mid-stage treatment. It has also been suggested that following integration the whole person should go through this deliverance again to make sure that nothing demonic

⁶ Taken from the book Breaking the Chains of DID by Tom R. Hawkins, Ph.D. Permission is granted to copy these pages in their entirety, giving credit-with praise to our GOD who sets the prisoners free (Isaiah 61: 1).

remains - especially checking for demons of dissociation, division, "truth" or even those claiming to be the beast, false prophet and antichrist.

Note to DID-SRA survivors

DO NOT TRY TO READ THE FOLLOWING WITHOUT BEING IN A SAFE PLACE AND WITH A SAFE PERSON, such as a therapist who thoroughly understands DID-SRA and with whom you have a secure relationship.

READING SOME OF THESE STATEMENTS COULD TRIGGER SUICIDAL PROGRAMMING!



Renunciation and Affirmation Statement

"I believe that Jesus Christ, as the GOD-Man and Son of the Holy Creator GOD,⁷ died and shed His Blood for the forgiveness of my sins, was raised from the dead on the third day to gain victory over Satan and is now ascended to take authority over all principalities, powers, and authorities. I personally accept this forgiveness and Him as my Savior. Through Jesus Christ I believe that I am a valued and significant child of the True and Holy Creator GOD and claim allegiance to Him alone and desire to live by His resurrection power."

Renunciation	Affirmation
I renounce and repudiate all occult involvement, hereby breaking all ties to the demonic realm of darkness.	I claim every spiritual blessing that is mine in Christ (Ephesians 1:3).
I give up all occult powers, curses, and blessings, including the ability to astral travel and astral project, or to receive astrals, along with all abilities to summon demons.	I choose to accept the limitations of my humanity and pray that GOD will, by His Grace, strengthen me with power through His Spirit in my inner being (Ephesians 3:16).
I break all vows, covenants, contracts, oaths, pledges, commitments, agreements, dedications, and/or assignments that have been made to satan or any deity other than the Sovereign GOD, by me or by others in my behalf, at any time, whether before or since birth.	I rejoice that the Blood of my Savior, the Lord Jesus Christ, has the power to break all connections to satan and will keep me safe from any consequences of breaking these oaths (Ephesians 2:14-18). I claim His Power and Protection for myself.
I take back all rights to my mind, body, soul, and spirit that I have ever given to satan or that he has taken from me against my will, or that have been committed to him by others on my behalf.	I give all rights to my mind, body, soul, and spirit to My Holy and Righteous GOD, Who has and will cleanse me and keep me blameless until the coming of my Lord Jesus Christ (1 Thessalonians 5:23-24).
I renounce all passivity that gives demonic beings any ground to control me or any part of me.	I choose to trust Yahweh to equip me to use all the faculties of my spirit and soul (mind, will, and emotions) in cooperation with the Holy Spirit of Yahweh.

⁷ Sometimes it is helpful to use other Names of GOD such as His Hebrew Name "Yahweh" (YHVH) and the Hebrew Name for Jesus, "Y'shua." Cultists sometimes use and misuse any of the Names for the Christian Godhead. Demons may sometimes claim one of these names for themselves in an attempt to confuse the survivor's child alter personalities.

Renunciation	Affirmation
I break any generational core of evil and all un-Godly bonds from past generations, prohibiting them from regressing to previous generations, moving sideways to siblings or cousins, or progressing to future generations, especially my children born now or yet to be born.	I claim the eternal redemption provided for me by the Blood of Jesus Christ (Hebrews 9:11-14).
I break all ties resulting from sexual encounters or wedding ceremonies, including those of the body, soul (including mind and emotions) and spirit. Name specific people as the Holy Spirit brings them to mind.	Since I am bought with the price of the Blood of Jesus, I claim my body as a temple of the Holy Spirit, and choose to abstain from all sexual immorality and sexual relations outside the bonds of GOD-ordained marriage (1 Corinthians 6:12-20).
I ask the Sovereign GOD to break and nullify the power of all rituals, hexes, curses, blood ties, body fluid ties, and sacrifices, animal or human (whether someone else's baby or mine), so that they have no further binding effect on me in either the physical or the spiritual world.	Since the Lord Jesus Christ shared in my humanity, and has destroyed the devil's power over death, I claim my freedom to live free from condemnation, and free from slavery to the fear of death (Romans 8:1; Hebrews 2:14-15).
I command all un-Godly bloodlines and blood-ties, inheritances and legacies, curses and blessings, bondages, and any ties to spirits shared with any other person to be broken and not to reconnect. I ask the True and living Lord Jesus Christ, Who has ascended far above all principalities and powers, to sever with the Sword of the Spirit all silver, gold, or bronze (or any other color of the rainbow) cords that bind me to any cult, person, or demonic entity. I ask the Sovereign GOD to declare all cords or other ties null, void, powerless, and of no further binding effect in both the physical and the spiritual worlds. I ask Him to seal all of these areas with the Blood of the True Lord Jesus Christ, so that I will no longer be vulnerable to occult control. I ask Him to bind the power of all demonic entities assigned or commissioned to carry out these generational aspects (see 2 Chronicles 18 for the concept of shared spirits).	I take my stand with the full armor of GOD against all the spiritual forces of evil in the heavenly realms and by prayer claim the victory over all the devil's schemes (Ephesians 6:10-18). As one who has received the Lord Jesus Christ (Y'shua) as my Savior by believing on His Name, I claim my rights as a child of the Living GOD (YHVH), and choose to rejoice that I am accepted in His Beloved Son, and am now part of the family of GOD (John 1:12-13).

Renunciation	Affirmation
I break the power of the secrets and all spirits associated with punishing me for speaking the truth.	I openly give all secrets to the True Lord Jesus, along with all shame, embarrassment, humiliation, and fear, believing that the Truth has/will set me free (John 8:32).
I reclaim rights given to or taken by Lucifer/satan.	I choose to give all such rights to my Lord Jesus Christ.
I renounce allegiance to Lucifer, Luciferianism, satan or satanism, witchcraft, the Illuminati, Freemasons, any lodge or secret society, and ask my Lord Jesus Christ to break the power of any curses attached to me for leaving, breaking association with them, or by anything I promised or did or that was said or done to me or for me.	I freely give all authority over myself to the LORD Jesus Christ in dependence upon the power of the Holy Spirit, and acknowledge that I am a part of the universal Body of Christ (1 Corinthians 12:12-13).
I ask my Lord Jesus Christ to bind all demons, legions, and networks so they cannot interfere with the work that the True GOD wants to do. I command that any and all communication towers associated with me or in any way connected to me be brought to conscious awareness and/or destroyed, preserving any human part of me contained therein. I acknowledge the authority of the resurrected Lord Jesus Christ over all principalities and spiritual powers of whatever rank. In His Name, I command that they are to be bound up as one, and not allowed to split. They are also to stand apart from any aspect of my being so I and any aspects of my being who remain can choose for themselves.	I choose to believe that all authority in heaven and on earth has been given to my LORD Jesus Christ (Matthew 28:18-20).
I renounce the wrong belief/lie, or belief system that controls me so that I am unable to choose Truth, and be free of demonic control over me. I renounce the occult systems that control me so that I am unable to chose Truth.	I believe that when the Son sets me free, I am free indeed (John 8:36). I affirm that I am choosing to cooperate with Yahweh's Holy Spirit to use my body, soul, and spirit to adore, worship, and willingly love, obey, and serve the True YHVH GOD.

Renunciation	Affirmation
I renounce allegiance to any un-Godly being either within or without, including the father, daddy, and anyone falsely given the Name of GOD, Master, Christ, or Jesus. In any and all aspects of my being, I renounce all vows and allegiances to Lucifer/satan and/or the false trinity or entrinity of the beast, false prophet, and antichrist. Should any of these or any other idol or false deity be present anywhere in my body, soul, or spirit, or hidden in any dimensions or so-called astral planes in or around me or any aspect of my being, I command you to either manifest and state your ground for being present, or leave and go immediately to the Feet of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth to be punished and disposed of as He chooses.	I give full and unreserved allegiance to the Name of my Lord Jesus Christ, whose Name is above every name and at Whose Name every knee will bow and confess that He is LORD (Philippians 3:9-11). I declare that my undivided allegiance is to the True Holy Creator GOD, the FATHER and His Son the True LORD JESUS CHRIST of Nazareth, the LORD of lords and KING of kings, and to the HOLY SPIRIT one with and coequal with the FATHER and the SON.

I confess that I am not under condemnation (**Romans 8:1**) and will overcome satan by dependence upon the sufficiency of the Blood of Christ, by openly declaring what GOD has done for me and by choosing to love GOD enough to overcome the fear of death (**Revelation 12:10**).

[For further reading on the subject of one's identity in Christ please examine the many books by Dr. Neil T. Anderson, beginning with *Victory Over The Darkness* (Ventura, CA: Regal Books, 1990).]

Possessing the Land

More than Property

In some Christian circles today possessing the land has become a common and often trite expression. It was not at all trite to the Israelites as it was their promise and their hope. It was GOD's Covenant to them. (**Genesis 15:12-21 and Genesis 17**) It was life. Possessing the land is far from trite to the person who has suffered mind control and satanic ritual abuse at the hand of the occult. The person who grows up in the satanic kingdom and chooses to leave to follow Jesus Christ and His kingdom begins a journey that is much like the one the Israelites have taken.

The person who has been ritually abused (SRA) and has Dissociative Identity Disorder (DID) comes from present day Egypt with all of its sin and idolatry. It is not easy if you are a survivor to leave Egypt and possess the Promised Land that you now have in Christ Jesus with GOD the Father. The difference today of course, is the cross and Christ's resurrection. My prayer for you is that you will always set them before you with the promise of a life free to worship your GOD as you partake in the battle to possess the land.

Keep in mind as you journey throughout your life in possessing the land that GOD tells us as Paul told the Galatians, *"It was for freedom that Christ set us free; therefore keep standing firm and do not be subject again to a yoke of slavery."* (**Galatians 5: 1**)

Born into Slavery

Exodus 1:8-9 *"Now a new king arose over Egypt, who did not know Joseph. And he said to his people, 'Behold the people of the sons of Israel are more and mightier than we. Come, let us deal wisely with them, lest they multiply and in the event of war, they also join themselves to those who hate us, and fight against us, and depart from the land.'"*

Fear and the desire for power caused the king to place the people of Israel into bondage. He used the Israelites' strength and abilities to build the kingdom of Egypt. Under the self-serving king's mighty hand and the wicked pharaohs that followed, the Israelites suffered in slavery and in bondage for 430 years. Satan's plan for believers today is like the evil king's. Satan's plan is to use the gifts and abilities that GOD gives for his own evil purpose, to build a kingdom for himself.

A little baby born and able to survive the death proclamations at that time knew no other life. As he grew and lived he did exactly what he was told to do. If he did not it meant possible punishment and death. How much this is like the person born into the bondage of the occult family. No choice is given surrounding the circumstances of her birth.

Choice is not given in how to live. Everything is governed by the occult's rules and evil fleshly desires. The person who has been born into the occult cries out to GOD, *"Why didn't you just let me die? Why was I even born?"* She can only imagine that no life would be better than the life she leads in the occult.

That life is a life of degradation, humiliation and torture. It is a life surrounded by lies and deception, and keeps the child from growing into the person that GOD created.

For some reason, a reason that is beyond her comprehension, GOD keeps her alive. At times the people of Israel must have felt the same way.

Living in Egypt

Their life was hard. Not only that, they were unable to reach the full potential that GOD desired for them. A full potential that also included fully worshiping GOD their Creator. The days and times that they were allowed to worship were set by the permission of the kingdom.

Read Exodus chapter one to learn what GOD did with His people. Despite the evil intentions of the king, GOD multiplied the people and they grew stronger and more capable than all others to withstand the hardships that were set before them. The dread of the Israelites was upon the Egyptians. Most likely the king went to his god, the sun god Ra or one of the many others that he worshipped, for advice.

Under this god's direction "the Egyptians compelled the sons of Israel to labor rigorously." (v. 13). Rigorously, (or rigor in the King James Version) according to Strong's Concordance, is the Hebrew word "*perek*" and is from a root word meaning to break apart; fracture, i.e. severity, cruelty, rigor. Notice the italicized words to break apart, fracture. Even then, yes, even then the purpose of evil was to break apart and fracture the lives of the very people GOD loves the most. And yet GOD knew what He was doing. The people multiplied and became very mighty, numerous in number. (v.20) They were strengthened as GOD prepared for them to leave for the Land of Promise.

GOD heard their Cry

The survivor who feels alone and who is alone cries out in anguish to her GOD and to the Savior who has promised to deliver her from the bondage she is in. At the time she may not know the extent of her bondage. She cannot even comprehend the evil that has been done to her, the evil that surrounds her and that keeps her captive. GOD hears our cries.

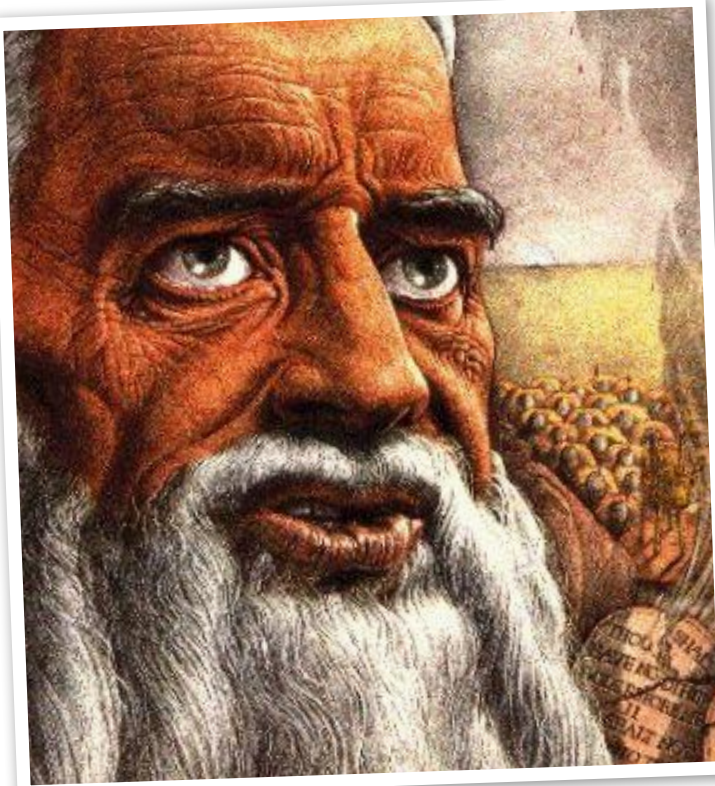
Exodus 2:23-25 *"Now it came about in the course of those many days that the king of Egypt died. And the sons of Israel sighed because of the bondage, and they cried out and their cry for help because of their bondage rose up to GOD. So GOD heard their groaning; and remembered His covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. And GOD saw the sons of Israel and GOD took notice of them."*

- Was this the first time they had cried out to GOD? They were in bondage for 430 years.
- Had it been so long since they were allowed to go and worship GOD that they had forgotten that they could cry out to Him?
- Had GOD forgotten for more than 400 years that He had made a covenant with them?
- Was this the first time He had taken a look and noticed them over the course of these many years?

No, GOD is Yahweh El Roi, the GOD Who Sees (**Genesis 16:13**). In **Exodus 3:7** He tells Moses, *"I have surely seen the affliction of My people who are in Egypt, and have given heed to their cry because of their taskmasters, for I am aware of their sufferings."*

What was different this time? The time was right. If you remember in **Genesis 15:13 and 14**, GOD had told Abram (later Abraham) that this bondage would take place. As hard as it is to comprehend, GOD has had His plan in mind for the suffering people of our time. However, remember and believe that GOD knows, GOD is watching over His people and that when His perfect time is right He will lead those in present day Egypt out of bondage. The Israelites were finally ready. GOD had made them strong. He had prepared them but more importantly perhaps they were finally able to say to GOD, "We have had enough and whatever it takes GOD, please set us free. Whatever you require of us we will do." It was a step of faith. It is faith that no one can conjure up on their own. It is a faith that GOD works into the survivor's life as she learns to cry out to Him. And that continues to grow as she is reminded of this commitment again and again throughout her journey.

What was their greatest affliction?



They were unable to fully worship, fully serve GOD. Each time that Moses went before Pharaoh he repeated GOD's request, *"Let My people go so that they may serve me."* That serving was worship. At the beginning of the healing process and at times throughout her journey she may feel and believe that the pain she has suffered is the greatest affliction.

But the greatest affliction is the stronghold that has been left behind that keeps her from fully serving and worshiping GOD. This is what she must keep before her as she moves out of Egypt. You have heard it said many times, *"Healing is not the ultimate goal. Sanctification and relationship with GOD is the goal."*

Wanting to return to Egypt

After a time spent wandering in the wilderness GOD wanted to show the Egyptians that He was not a GOD that neglected His people. (Just as GOD wants to show Satan and the world today.) He had more for them than an aimless wandering in the wilderness. He had a purpose. He had a plan. So once again He hardened the hearts of the Egyptians in a way that sent the Egyptians looking for GOD's people to bring them once more into bondage. The Israelites too began to desire a return to Egypt.

The old way of life, the apparent safety, the feeling of being cared for held them captive in their hearts and minds. Maybe they even missed what they thought the Egyptian gods could give them. How quickly they forgot how and why GOD delivered them.

We all become weary. We all become downtrodden. At least one survivor has said, "*It was better before. I was able to function. I was able to live better before I knew that I was SRA/ DID. I wish I could go back to the way things were.*" Sadly, many do choose to go back.

Like the Israelites, they deny what the slavery and the bondage were really like. In essence, they deny GOD.

In **Exodus 14:10-14** it was fear that now captivated the Israelites.

Exodus 14:13: "*But Moses said to the people, 'Do not fear! Stand by and see the salvation of the Lord which He will accomplish for you today; for the Egyptians whom you have seen today, you will never see them again forever.'*"

This verse is rich in meaning for the survivor as well. Fear is the enemy's most powerful weapon. Fear to move forward, fear of what lies ahead, and fear that GOD can't help. And the biggest fear of all that she faces is that He does not and will not choose to help her.

Walking in the Wilderness

Until the survivor learns to rely on GOD she is unable to begin the journey out of the wilderness. All along He hears the cry of her heart. And He answers. Again and again the people of Israel cried their hearts out to GOD. Again and again GOD answered and provided.

The loudest cry of her heart may be, "*GOD I want to know You.*" How many times though will she like the Israelites grow impatient, thinking GOD is dead, and refuses to wait for Him to answer her cry?

Opposition from within the Camp

Many forms of opposition took place within the Israelite camp. The person who has been raised in modern day Egypt also experiences a great amount of opposition both within herself and within the Body of Messiah. In the world of the occult the person has been raised to believe two opposing things:

1. That she is god just like the GOD Most High and deserves the best of everything
2. That she is nothing but the lowest of all in a pile of dung.



This creates a conflict that causes churning waves of:

- *"I deserve to have every desire for riches given to me," to "I do not deserve to have even the smallest need for food and water met."*
- *"I am above and better than everyone else and I expect you to treat me as I am." or, "I deserve to be stomped on and broken in pieces."*
- *"I am afraid of nothing and I am especially not afraid of GOD." to "GOD cannot and will not protect me."*

These are the conflicts that cause murmurs, jealousy, fear, discontentment, rebellion and pride in the life of the SRA/DID person.

The person who is SRA/DID knows the Ten Commandments given by GOD through Moses. She knows the First and Second Commandments (**Exodus 20:3-5**) *"You shall have no other gods before Me" and "You shall not make for yourself an idol (or) worship them."* Yet in the occult, idolatry is evident in all of its evil forms.

There is also great opposition within the Body of Messiah. Fear, lack of trust, lack of knowledge, poor leadership, rebellion, unbelief and the mixture of false religions and false christs are abundant within churches.

Because of the church's sinful failure in this area people who are in bondage are unable to be set free from the power of sin and Satan. There are churches that have gone so far as to put a survivor out of fellowship because of their claim that she has a double-mind.

Where is the help?

In Jesus' High Priestly prayer in **John 17**, He asks the Father for the believers, (**v. 15**) *"I do not ask You to take them out of the world, but to keep them from the evil one."* (**v.17**) *"Sanctify them in the truth; Your word is truth."* And (**v.19**) *"And for their sakes I sanctify Myself, that they themselves also may be sanctified in the truth."*

Journal Questions for Possessing the Land

- 1) What has GOD promised you?
- 2) When you became a Christian GOD made a covenant promise with you. Are you willing to be obedient and follow Him?
- 3) Are you willing to face the sin and the idolatry that you were involved in?
- 4) Are you willing to leave Egypt totally behind and follow Jesus?
- 5) Do you expect leaving will be easy?
- 6) When you were a child you had no choice. Will you choose now? What do you choose?
 - Bondage or freedom?
 - Satan or Jesus?
 - Lies or truth?
 - Death or life?
- 7) Is GOD aware of your suffering?
- 8) Does GOD hear you when you cry out to Him?
- 9) Are you willing to say, "Whatever it takes GOD, please set me free. Whatever You require of me I will do."
- 10) How is GOD strengthening you for your journey to freedom?
- 11) Do you have faith? In whom or what is your faith in? Where do you get your faith?
- 12) Right now at this very moment what is your greatest affliction?
- 13) Is your life better now or before you began your journey?
- 14) What keeps you looking back to Egypt?
- 15) Who holds you in fear? What are you the most afraid of?
- 16) Can GOD help? Will GOD choose to help you?
- 17) Whom do you choose to obey? Man, Satan, or GOD?
- 18) What is the cry of your heart? How has GOD responded?
- 19) Are you willing to wait (and more often than not wait and wait some more) for Him to fully respond to your heart's cry?
- 20) What kinds of oppositions have you experienced? What do you do when this happens? Who do you turn to?

Connecting in the Body of Messiah

Why do you need to connect in the Body of Christ?

"Why can't we just heal on our own?" you ask. When the Body of Messiah is functioning with the True Heart of GOD, there is connectedness and healing that can happen no other way for all who participate. In addition, functioning as a part of the Body allows you to experience GOD's Heart and His plan for you as a part of the human race. He did not create us to function in isolation.

Having said these things I acknowledge that you may have been hurt or abused the most within the doors of a church building. It may have been rituals or it may have been spiritual abuse in the form of "Just trust Jesus and forget the past". Whatever your experiences, those are not about the Heart of GOD and His perfect plan for you. Because He made you to be in fellowship, He will lead you into the place He has prepared in the Body of Messiah. It will be necessary to listen carefully to Him in finding that place.

In order to explore your options, it will be necessary to explore your belief system about church buildings and people who attend churches. Once you have done the exploration and renounced what lies He brings to your attention then it becomes a matter of choosing to obey the Lord Jesus Christ by finding a church. It may or may not meet your needs completely, but when GOD shows you where He has chosen for you, then it is your choice to walk forward.

A survivor who has chosen to be obedient even in the face of pain has compiled the following tips.

Getting Ready

1. Deciding to go requires obedience and determination.

Why go in the first place?

It is GOD's desire for us. See **Hebrews 10:25 (23-25)** and **Acts 2:42**. Jesus prays for unity of the Body. See **John 17**.

2. Pray. Put on the full armor of GOD. Ask GOD to protect everyone inside and to place His angels around the frightened ones. Ask GOD to place safe people in front, helps us to experience GOD's Heart.

Don't give up. It does get better behind and next to you. Ask GOD to bring people into your life that will pray for you during the worship service. It may take time to see it, but He will answer this prayer.

3. Play Christian music while dressing for church. This prepares you for worship, calms the soul and chases away the demons that will try to keep you from going.
4. Expect opposition but go anyway. If I sense opposition I remind myself that GOD probably has something special in mind for me that day.

5. Be forgiving of yourself. If you just can't go and you need to stay home, stay home and know that GOD understands.
6. However, try not to give up. It does get better!

Where to Go

1. Ask another survivor for suggestions. Search for a Bible teaching church. Pray.
2. What if they don't understand me at church? Hang in there. You can learn a lot from them. Remember GOD has a plan. Perhaps He has chosen you to teach them.

Recently I received a note from someone at church that does not know about my past and the pain I carry inside. It said, *"You are an inspiration to me with your quiet, solid and unflinching testimonies, those spoken and silent."*

Dr. Larry Crabb says in his book 'Finding GOD' is: *"Confidence in GOD and hope in His provision, which is marked in us by remaining confident and hopeful no matter how bad we feel or what struggles we face."* Survivors may not always feel in that place but I know you wouldn't be seeking healing without that same confidence and hope in GOD.

Walking in the Door

1. Take a deep breath, keep praying and GO!
2. Remember the enemy's stronghold is fear.
3. Remember you are not alone. Not only is Jesus with you but somewhere, maybe even in your church, another survivor of Satanic Ritual Abuse is doing the same thing!

Where to Sit

I personally like the front rows. I can't see anyone behind me and I can focus. If the pastor is truly a man of GOD, I believe it is more spiritually secure. I am also less likely to run out.

Worship

1. **What if I do want to run out?** This is why I like to have people around me that I can trust to pray for me. (Spouses you are one of the chosen ones.) Don't be afraid to whisper a warfare prayer. No one else will hear but Satan will! Have some favorite comfort or promise Scriptures ready to turn to.

Sometimes when I am triggered at church I check out the concordance for related verses to set my mind on Christ. If you have to leave don't let the accuser of the brethren tell you are no good for getting up. Take care of yourself. Find out why you couldn't stay and take it to GOD. He loves you even if you can't sit through the whole service and He is probably showing you something important.

2. **Enjoy it.** Let the tears flow. You have suffered and Christ's death and resurrection are precious to you. You are of the privileged few that can fully understand the depth of His love for you.

Time To leave

1. If you have had a particularly hard morning, someone may want to hug you. Try to let them give you comfort and don't feel you need to explain anything. Sometimes I will just say GOD has really been working in my life lately.
2. Don't feel obligated to anyone you are not comfortable with. Give yourself time to get to know them. If you ask, GOD will show you whom to trust. I have found that the people who knew me and cared about me before I discovered my SRA background have been the ones to stand by me now, so give others a chance to get to know you too.
3. Realize that GOD can even use the hurtful things people might say to you to learn to rely on Him more and to teach you something He wants you to know.

What do survivors actually do need from the Body of Christ?

(Be aware that no church Body is perfect and if they have several of these qualities it may be the place GOD has picked for you.)

- Be willing to take training to learn about how to work with SRA/DID.
- Be willing to let the Lord be the Healer.
- Be willing to set aside your own agendas.
- Learn how to fight the spiritual battle, which may move the sides of your box that you have placed around GOD.
- Be willing to look at anything "demonic" that may have attached itself to you somehow.
- Be willing to have the Lord work in you.
- Be willing to not try to control things over which you have no control. Let Jesus have His way.
- Be willing to listen with the ears of your heart rather than just your human ears.
- Be willing to listen to or hear things that seem bizarre without judging or writing the person off as crazy.
- Be willing to be teachable not only by GOD but also by the survivor.
- Be willing to confront your own pain and wounds.
- Be willing to know what Satan's schemes are all about.
- Be willing to hug or hold the survivor (in a non-sexual manner). Survivors are people, too.
- Be willing to have your phone ring in the middle of the night. This is not about having no boundaries so it may mean that the church draws together a team who take turns. My experience has been that survivors will respect this unless there is some agenda to destroy you or to destroy the church. It would be important to enter into serious prayer and let the Lord reveal the enemy at work.

Create spiritual adoptions. These are vital to take the place of families who have not been available to survivors, for whatever reasons. These are described best in "Living from the Heart Jesus Gave You."

Journal Questions for Connecting in the Body of Christ

- 1) Do you want to be in church? Why? Why not?
- 2) Are you safe in church? Why or why not?
- 3) What things trigger you the most? Singing praises, reading GOD's Word, colors, symbols or icons, people?
- 4) What things can you do to keep yourself safe?
- 5) Does GOD want you to be in church? Why or why not?
- 6) What if people are unable to understand my "strange" behavior?
- 7) What if I "lose it" or "go crazy" while I am there.
- 8) I can't connect with people and I feel so all alone. What then?
- 9) I am afraid of _____.
- 10) What does GOD want me to do?
- 11) Does GOD have a plan for me and what is His plan?
- 12) What does GOD want to teach me? What does GOD want me to know about going to church?
- 13) What if someone in church wants to hug me? How can I and how will I be able to respond? Is it okay not to respond? Is it okay not to hug? GOD, what do You say?
- 14) How do I respond to hurtful words that someone may say to me? GOD, will You help me with that kind of pain?
- 15) Make a list of Scripture verses that give you GOD's peace and security.
- 16) Make a list of Scripture verses that reflect your true identity in Christ.
- 17) From Scripture make a list of GOD's promises to you.

What does healing look like?

Co-consciousness is learned first so that you can begin to understand what is really believed by parts of your mind. This will give you a place to begin to explore all the lies and make choices about what to discard and what to keep.



You are working toward the goal of being able to live in the present and not in the past or the future. Living in the present is important in order to heal from the symptoms of Post-Traumatic Stress Disorder. Living in the present allows you to let go of the hyper-vigilance that has controlled you day and night.

It means that you will experience a lessening of night terror as you heal. Panic attacks will become less frequent. It may mean that the number of your headaches may decrease as well as seeing a decrease in other physical problems. This decrease is not present for everyone, but has been the case for several survivors.

Healing will mean that as the mind reconnects you will experience a more appropriate response to everyday situations. This comes about because the ego or sense of self develops and grows through the healing process and responds to life more from the age of the body. This is different than responding frequently to life from a three or eight year olds perspective and ability to problem solve.

Letting go of the immense amounts of self-hatred that has been stored inside because of the trauma allows a whole new connection with self. This connection allows you to develop a capacity to self-soothe and care about yourself in a healthy way. It allows you to have a sense of self that you are then free to surrender to the Lord Jesus Christ, accepting His Lordship in your life for the first time.

Most of all you will learn that remembering is not the answer to healing. Integration is not the answer to healing either. In fact, the goal of this journey is a focus on becoming a fully devoted follower of the Lord Jesus Christ able to be spiritually reproductive in the Body of Messiah.

What is the Process for Healing?

Because the mind has been shattered in many, many pieces it is necessary to uncover what keeps all the various aspects of it separated. Allowing the Lord Jesus Christ to bring healing and connection is the focus of the journey.

Many factors will have influenced where and how you started the journey of healing. If you had a very experienced, well trained group of people seeking to hurt and destroy your will, they will have done everything possible to make certain that you never need to end up in a secular therapist's office. Satan wants his slaves to be functional, free to spread the evil he perpetuates.

If those who hurt you were inexperienced or the torture was interrupted somehow, you may well have ended up in a secular therapist's office. Is secular therapy bad? Not always, but normally there is not much room for the healing power of the Lord Jesus Christ and He is the only Healer.

If you are starting now with a helper who wants to see Jesus glorified, ask GOD to show you what you need to know every step of the way and then gather around you those who can help you hear Him. Remember, however, we are all unique.

Your mind may have had opportunity to organize and structure in many different ways, depending on the programming and the subsequent therapy. Therefore "cookbook strategies" don't work but basic Biblical Principles will.

Many survivors have never been to a secular therapist, therefore the presentation of the structure is less evolved. This makes getting started easier. However, the same principals apply whether little structure or lots seems to be present.

The focus of the healing needs to be on connecting with the heart that first cried out to Jesus, the part of the mind that contains the heart and essence of the person. The one who is created in the Image of GOD is the part of the mind to pursue. This part will be covered over with spirits and vows and curses. However, those are the things that you will learn to let go of through working with this manual.



Questions that will help clarify this road to healing and keep you and your helper focused on Biblical principals are the following:

1. Where is the part of the mind that experienced the trauma, the one who is in the trauma right now? Where does the mind perceive that part to be?
2. Where is the part of the mind that was present before the trauma occurred? What is happening to that part right now?

3. Where is the part of the mind that came to be after the trauma was over? What is happening to that part right now?
4. What does the mind believe would happen if these parts were to ever connect and what does the mind believe would happen if these parts would ever connect with the heart that first cried out to Jesus?

These questions constitute the road map that helps you stay on track with the vital issues that need to be dealt with. **If you don't focus on these questions, you will get off into the mazes and basically end up chasing a Minotaur through the mazes while worshipping a goddess. That type of journey is very unproductive and will wear you and your help out, in addition to leading to no real healing that is long lasting.**

The above description is one aspect of the programming and phenomenology that is placed within a person's mind to make it appear hopeless to the survivor and the helper. The goal is to make you both believe that the trauma is so big that you can never get out, that you can never heal, that you can never be free.

Remember all of those images are not really present; they are only a demonic reflection. The Lord Jesus can quickly cover it with His shed Blood and remove it. I encourage you to keep renouncing the programming and trusting Him to take the programming away.

We have learned from the Lord to focus much time and energy at the beginning of the journey on renunciations. This way of working seems to be much less traumatic as strongholds are cleaned out and time is taken to assimilate the idea that evil is a part of the past. In this growth period you will begin to see that GOD has the power to protect and heal all parts of your mind whether it is a part that thinks like an adult or a part that thinks like a three year old.

Keep focusing on the Lord Jesus and what He wants you to know about your life and what He wants you to pray about to let go of the beliefs that have held you captive. The focus on the Lord Jesus will allow you to break free from of the lies, the conflict and the demonic realm that have held you hostage. You will be free to worship Him with your whole heart, mind and soul.

The Process of Healing

We share this list to give an overall look at the tasks of healing when trauma is involved. This list is not given in order of importance or to say that one has to happen before the other. In sharing this list we have attempted to place tasks with the means/modality/tools to do the healing work. This is not an exhaustive work by any means but meant to jump start thinking. This list of tasks includes items that may need to be redone several times in the journey of healing for the average trauma survivor.

Task	Healing
Learning to differentiate the past from the present to gain a safe place emotionally and physically away from the trauma.	Body Work*, training body and mind to stay present and not trance* (see article on trancing). Experiencing choices (ability to say no), boundaries, and love. See worksheets on saying no and introduction to boundaries.
Learning how to be stable in spite of the symptoms. Goal is to not be overwhelmed day and night or for an extended period of time. Don't do memory work but strengthen the ego* and develop the ability to spend time with Jesus.	Learn to meditate on the Word. Use "Taking Every Thought Captive", precepts studies, and experience discipleship. Develop relations with GOD's people. Develop and strengthen the ability to return to joy* from all emotions.
Learning to take authority over the kingdom of darkness, generational deliverance, training of discernment ... learn about witchcraft.	Read Charles Kraft's "I Give You Authority". Have generational deliverance appointment* and train to develop discernment. Learn areas where practice witchcraft on a daily basis without realizing it.
Learning to deal with internal conflict and external conflict (use vows, oaths, double-binds, blessings and curses material ... also use art material).	Learning to connect internally. Use worksheet on "Talking With The Parts". Learning to care for internal needs by respecting, listening, and making sound decisions on behalf of everyone inside.
Becoming aware that the conflict in your life means that dissociation is a reality. This means that the sources of trauma need to be revealed in order to find the lies that are believed and the resulting behavior.	Continue the development of bodywork, and use of exercises such as breathing. Artwork also uses the body and allows the body to talk about what is hidden.
Becoming aware that the torment that you experience has a source in the strongholds and that the demonic feed on these strongholds. Some of the strongholds are logic, reasoning, arguments, justification, denial, and defensiveness.	Exploring the source of the wrong behaviors, the unmet needs, the unhealed hurts and the unresolved issue. These keep the strongholds in place. Art, sand tray, renunciations, prayer, attending to body memories are used.

Task	Healing
Recognize the deepest lies and curses.	Renounce lies, break courses, and do generational repentance as each lie surfaces.
Learning how to be empathetic and compassionate toward self and others.	Connecting with the parts and letting others around her connect with her.
Learning to remember or knowing all of reality is not the answer. The answer is to be able to turn all of the pain over the Lord Jesus Christ and allow Him to heal it.	Only Jesus is able to hold the pain. Body work*, sand tray work, and artwork at this point do allow a loosening of pain. There is a need for the youngest parts of the mind to settle into the truth of Scripture that helps you learn to make choices. When the youngest parts are allowed to say no this will be a powerful tool that allows you to take responsibility for what has happened in the past.
Forgiveness work including forgiveness of others, self, and GOD.	Identify who needs to be forgiven and repent for sinful reactions including bitterroot judgments*.
Learning to understand the impact of going away into trance or self-hypnotizing to escape dealing with the pain.	Use "Learning To Stay Associated" document. Choosing then to learn to stay present and not trance. Use rebuilding boundaries from the trancing article.
Learning to parent self so that you are able to mature. This allows you to begin healing from the attachment issues, which include abandonment issues, which include abandonment, rejection (see article on "Learning To Build Joy").	Developmental work* centered in learning to connect. Continuing the art and bodywork to bring resolution to some of the conflict.
Learning to be safe for yourself and others in all situations.	Learn to use the prayer to deal with evil cosmic beings.
Learning to connect internally and externally so that you can relate in the Body of Christ.	Learning association skills and practicing those at every opportunity will greatly aid the connecting. This takes a commitment to know the Truth, no matter what (see article on learning to stay associated).

Conflict

Formation of the ultimate conflict

Do I worship my Creator, or do I worship satan?

The effects of SRA create two main polarities.

The effects of Satanic Ritual Abuse create two main polarities within the person's identity. There will be a core aspect that is loyal to Satan. This polarity holds the awareness of the evil that the person was forced to do as well as those acts that they chose to do. The one who holds the worship of Satan will be contained in this aspect of the core. This part of the core self has been used as a 'template' that defines the person's character as well as their whole dissociated system or all of those areas of not knowing that we talk about in the introduction to this manual.

This core aspect forms the 'template' to manifest Satan's image in the person's dissociated identity or those areas of the mind where it has been too painful or dangerous to know the truth. This "evil" core aspect of the self was the first core division created off from the core self or that part of the self who loves GOD, knows GOD's love and wants to serve GOD.

The opposite polarity of the core aspect loyal to Satan is the Christian aspect of the person who desires to know and serve GOD. This part of the person is tortured by the enemy for being a Christian and is generally tormented beyond belief. It may be very hard to connect with the true heart that loves Jesus. Experience in working with people has shown that there is much interference to prevent the connection from ever occurring.

The effects of SRA render the Christian part of the self-powerless to live a victorious Christian life. This is because they live with a **divided heart** and are unable to be fully present due to the evil core that surrounds and protects the person or keeps them from knowing the truth.

The awful irony is that this protection keeps them from functioning as a New Creation in Christ.

The master deceiver has structured this so that GOD lives in the heart but He is not able to fully express Himself and His Image due to the way the person has been divided and conflicted.

Who or What is CORE?

The core is the person who first cried out to Jesus. I use the word "core" to refer to the life essence of the person or where the sense of self resides. When dissociation occurs, the core is split into different parts. There generally seem to be two core splits both having a single originating point at the part of the mind that first cried out to Jesus.

The **polarized conflict between good and evil** occurs in the core. The mind/person is intent on survival and survival means keeping the awareness of knowing and doing evil away from the Christian heart. This conflict is so important that the cult does not want the client to know about it and that it exists.



It is important to recognize that **denial exists** and permeates the entire mind and all areas of the splitting. It is valid to begin exploring the meaning of denial and determine what the mind perceives would happen if the survivor were to let go of the denial.

Many different types of conflict will likely surface when she asks the Lord if she can know all her history. It is important to respect the fact that the denial is necessary and GOD-given, serving to protect the body from the horrors of the trauma.

The phenomena of denial stores information in the mind that is too difficult for a child to assimilate.

This serves to keep the body safe

and prevents the child from going crazy or being killed. The time spent in validation yields many dividends in reaching resolution of the conflict between the good/bad parts of the core. This is accomplished by the individual thanking the parts of the mind for protecting her and realizing that the way GOD worked with her kept her alive.

The denial is formed around the first person that was hated by the enemy. This is the 'good' part of the mind. Intense trauma explodes the mind and creates an effect like the shattering of a mirror in the mind. Denial serves to keep this trauma and horror separate from the part of the mind that grows to adulthood.

A double bind is put in the system to keep the first person that embodied the hatred and the part of the mind that grows to adulthood from ever knowing that the other exists. This double bind will focus on not knowing or not remembering the truth of their lives/reality or "they will die/defy the Living GOD" or worse "someone that they love will die."

By asking "***who was the first person to comply with the evil and has the knowledge of all that occurred?***" you allow the mind to answer and asking questions in this style allows you to circumvent the vows and double binds.

The part of the mind that knows the answer to the question is then free to answer. You may connect with the one who knows and had to do the evil. This part of the mind knows about the immoral acts and the sexual perversion that they were forced to participate in.

They will also be aware of the violation of GOD's Laws and Principles. They may have an awareness of the criminal acts that they were forced to be a part of and have knowledge of the horror that they have perpetuated on others, even their own children.

This part of the core may be cult loyal or cult active, which means that they believe that the demonic forces that they invited in are necessary to keep themselves and others from harm.

Great effort is expended by the system to keep "it's real and this happened" from "it never happened". Spirits of confusion will likely need to be dealt with. There will be conflict and there will be lies present allowing these spirits to remain.



Generally the belief will be that if the good/bad split would ever come together the mind will be overwhelmed and not able to function. This experience of being overwhelmed would also be the result if they ever connected with the original place where they were created. They believe that to know and understand about the trauma and the lies believed would mean utter destruction.

Questions to ponder, Journaling Questions

- 1) What if I knew the whole truth about myself? What would this look like? What would happen to me? Draw a picture if you want to, if words don't describe this.
- 2) What would happen if I put my trust completely in Jesus, and not people? What would this look like? Draw a picture if you would like to. What would happen to me?
- 3) What would happen if I were whole and not fragmented? What would happen to me?
- 4) Why am I afraid of being whole/well? If you become aware that you are afraid, please explain.
- 5) How can I deal with the loneliness that comes from being whole, and not having the constant noise in my head that I have grown used to?
- 6) What would happen to me if I accepted the Lord's gracious healing?
- 7) What would happen if I faced life standing on my own two feet?
- 8) What happens when I can no longer hide internally when I am afraid?
- 9) Is it worth hiding in denial to avoid the real world and thus avoiding my real strength as well? Why or why not?
- 10) What would happen if I no longer needed therapy?
- 11) What does it look like to succeed? You can draw a picture if that helps you explain?
- 12) Why does success scare me?
- 13) Why do I (if you are aware of this) sabotage my own healing?
- 14) What happens if I make a choice to know the truth of what happened to me no matter what it looks like? Have I made this decision?
- 15) Do I still have a hidden desire to die? What would it take to give up this desire, what would it look like?
- 16) Why am I afraid to live life without dissociation?
- 17) Do I still look at the hospital as an option for avoiding the truth? What are the benefits of hospitalization?
- 18) What would happen if I really allowed the Lord Jesus Christ to take charge of my life not holding anything back?
- 19) Am I willing to know everything that keeps the dissociation in place? Why or why not? Can you draw a picture of what this might look like?
- 20) Am I willing to let the Lord lead me through not only pain and grief, but also to a place of happiness, contentment and peace? Explain why or why not?
- 21) Do I believe that I have the right to a good life, in Jesus Christ? Why or why not?
- 22) Do I really believe that healing and wholeness are possible? Why or why not?
- 23) Do I want wholeness and all that being entire holds for me? Why or why not?
- 24) What holds me back from being whole? What remains hidden and unbroken that I need to deal with before healing can move forward?
- 25) Am I allowing myself to be led by the True and Living Lord Jesus, or am I still doing it my way?
- 26) How can I change the cycle of negative thinking before it develops into an obsession?

Internal Conflict Resolution

In assisting individuals dealing with internal conflict⁸, the following guidelines are offered. For change in the conflict to occur, all parts of the mind will need to understand and be committed to using these principles. This means that you believe that you need to reduce the conflict to get at the healing. The underlying basis for resolution is finding the lies that control the conflict. This also means that for healing you need to be in the place of praying for the Lord to reveal truth, no matter what! !!

Three Foundational Guidelines to Reduce the Conflict

1. Living out of the Past.

We need to remember that we cannot live out of the past. It's abusive if parts of your mind are living as though it is 1960 and the abuse is still happening. This may lead to an inability to function in the here and now. Parts may not recognize that it is 2012+. To function in a healthy manner you must live in the present. You cannot and should not forget the past. There is a need to process the past which will help deal with the conflict. In fact, the past is what has caused division in your mind.

You must forgive the **bitterroot judgments** against yourself to experience emotional health. These bitterroot judgments may be there because of the extreme conflict that results when other parts of the mind are forced to do horrible things. **Forgiveness is a process, not just an act of the will.** This forgiveness is no less potent when it is directed at a part of you. Most importantly is asking the Holy Spirit to bring Truth and Enlightenment to all parts of your mind to expose all lies and speak truth where needed.

2. All Parts of your mind are Equal.

All parts of your mind experience needs, desires, and wants, wishes, feelings and values. These may be in conflict with another part of the mind. Each of these needs, desires, wants; wishes, feelings and values must to be explored as they provide important clues as to what is keeping the dissociation and denial in place.

You as the one connected to the Christian heart are responsible to face what you may hear about the experiences of the individual parts. Is this easy? No, nor is it necessarily a one time operation. But it is your responsibility to know and understand the sources of conflict internally that will surface as you do this negotiation.

3. Force doesn't work.

It is only as the Holy Spirit gives courage that you can face the reality of what has occurred so you can forgive yourself and others. Remember you cannot force that other part of your mind to change. **Your goal is to allow the Holy Spirit of GOD to bring resolution to the conflict.**

A principal to follow here is that all parts are you. The original self may need to do self-forgiveness work to begin the healing.

⁸ For additional study, see [Dr. Tom Hawkins materials on DID/SRA](#).

Talking with Parts of My Mind

We need to connect internally and allow our entire system to begin to connect inside and outside. It is important to let the other parts know that we are ready to hear from them. You may or may not hear names of parts. Some parts may only serve a function, e.g. hold the anger in the system. If they are deeply dissociated they may be able to be accessed by numbers or colors or other sensory means.

Before using this tool it is important to **renounce the programming** as well as the vows, oaths and double binds that would be connected to you never knowing, seeing, or hearing inside. An example of the renunciation prayer would be

"In the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of every part of me, I renounce the programming and ask You Father GOD to reveal vows, oaths, and double binds that would prevent me from knowing, seeing, hearing or connecting with the truth." Whatever is revealed would then need to be renounced. If nothing is revealed continue through the article.

If you have a flash of anxiety or hear someone internally talk, or experience a body pain, it will not "just disappear" never to return. In fact this is the language that the other parts of your mind and body know and use. This form of communication is all that is accessible for them to use when they are deeply dissociated.

Process is very important. Aspects of processing include the following:

- Ask yourself questions about what you just experienced.
- Are there any missing pieces of information?
- Talk to someone internally about it.
- You have to deal with the memory before you can get relief from it.
- Find out what are the false beliefs.
- What are the demonic grounds?
- Have I done something that has allowed the demonic in?
- Has someone else done something to me to allow it in?
- Is this a generational issue?
- Learn what behavior has become a part of your life because of this experience.
- Allow yourself to grieve what the memory revealed.

Ask yourself (the parts) questions or have a trusted friend help you. You may find that **holding or using a pencil in your non-dominate hand will facilitate the parts being able to get information to you.** This process tends to aid in accessing the unconscious parts of your mind.

Some questions to ask yourself:

- *What are you experiencing right now?*
- *Is anyone internally being hurt?*
- *Who is hurting you?*
- *Can someone tell you why?*
- *Do you hear any words?*
- *What are you feeling?*
- *What does your body want to do right now?*
- *Were there any curses or vows that need to be broken?*
- *Don't take no for a final answer if you get no.*
- *Ask why, what if, what will happen if?*

Experiencing a Memory ...

After you experience a memory, talk to the part of you associated with that memory. Let her give you more feelings and information about what happened, her belief system, and what she thinks of Jesus. **You are looking for lies that these parts believe.**

- What do you know about life today?
- Who do you relate to?
- Are you allowed to make choices?
- What makes you feel better?
- What is it that you want or need?
- What would you like to do today if you had a choice?

Offer age-appropriate choices such as coloring or going outside to swing.

Names of Identities

There is a purpose for names when names are present. You may need to change some of the names, because a part may claim her identity according to her name. Maybe the personalities name is "pig". The part believes her identity is a pig. *"If I am a pig, I will act and eat like a pig. I'll be dirty, lazy, fat and ugly."* Satanists want to give the child an identity of an animal because animals don't have souls. The child will start behaving like their identity, and will act like an animal (no conscience, etc).

As you change the false belief connected with that identity, the part will want to give up her name, and change it to another name. Most frequently, I have seen that the Lord needs to be speaking Truth in this process as well as giving the new name.

Another example would be the name Belial that means "Worthlessness". The part named Belial believed he was worthless, evil and useless. During therapy, the Lord changed his name to Light.

When the Lord shows you a different identity and function for the part you can walk in the truth. This means this part does not have to remain hidden in the lies and the darkness of dissociation.

The following is a sample of writing after experiencing some anxiety or terror. **Mary is the name of the client and P stands for part.** As you are talking with the parts it is important to make notes about what your body is doing or what you are feeling. Refer to article on Tracking the Body in this manual Pg 110

- M: Is there someway I can help you?
 - P: *No, you don't know how.*
- M: I would like to learn, but to help means that we need to talk.
 - P: *I can't talk to you.*
- M: What will happen to you if you talk?
 - P: *Someone gets hurt.*
- M: Who gets hurt?
 - P: *The little ones.*
- M Who hurts them?
 - P: *The bad guys.*
- M: Are the bad guys inside or outside? P Inside.
- M: Lord Jesus, would You show the punishers that they don't need to keep doing their job and show them that You are powerful enough to protect me from harm. I renounce the training I received in the punishment programming to hurt another part of myself if I ever talked.
- M: Can you see Jesus? What is He doing?
 - P: *Jesus is standing here beside me smiling.*
- M: Can you see His eyes?
 - P: *Yes, they are kind and smiling.*
- M: So what would you like to tell me about being scared?

It may well take this much dialogue or more to get to the spot where you can begin to get at the source of the anxiety, fear, shame, etc. As you do this type of work on a daily basis you will find your healing journey moving much more quickly. Much of the time you are focusing on acknowledging the inside parts of yourself and allowing them to realize that you know they are there and are important to you. To get to the information you will need to establish relationship with the parts.

I don't recommend that you do this for hours at a time. In fact, thirty minutes is my recommendation. At the end of thirty minutes, allow yourself to do something that is child-like such as color, or curl up with a stuffed animal, or listen to kid's music for a few minutes and then go about your day.

Exposing Hidden Belief Systems

In order to understand and work with conflict and see healing result it is necessary to expose the hidden belief system. **In that belief system are lies and behavior.** The following is an ongoing, unfolding of what GOD is showing us about reaching the deepest lies that we believe about ourselves, others and GOD.

In order to resolve the internal struggle, it is of vital importance to recognize the fragmented parts (roles). One step in understanding the conflict is to look at the associated duties (symptoms) of each of the roles and acknowledge them. The following paragraph gives details that will help in bringing to the surface the conflicts and what is really believed, not just what you feel you should believe or that denial says you should believe.

Study the **Internal Conflicts Diagram of roles** that follows on the next page. The Core is in the center and has been fragmented by the lines that intercept in the middle. **The core is also covered and hidden over** with all of the conflicts, which serve to keep the original self isolated and alone. The inner symbolic structure has also been divided in the middle by a heavy black line. This division shows the victim on one side and the abuser on the other side. This split intensifies the conflicts.

These opposing halves represent the conflicts of:

- Life vs. death,
- And good vs. bad,

... that have become parts of the damaged self.

Each half has 5 opposing parts that are the adversarial roles (conflicts) that create the ongoing internal struggle. **The biggest conflicts of all are between denial and pain**, which are represented at the top and bottom.

USE COLOR MARKERS OR PENCILS TO COLOR THE PARTS ON THE DIAGRAM.

The colors used to indicate the roles may be related to memories and associated feelings. Coloring identifies the various roles as you see them. This becomes your exclusive artist's palette for future drawings. Defining behavior of the various roles helps to understand what the behavior protects according to the role.

Example: the secret keeper holds the secrets, both past and present and the warrior protects the secrets in order that the innocent child will not have to suffer the consequences (historical threat). Once you set these roles up, more definitions will be available to you.

I also encourage you to **define the feelings** connected to each role as well as the behaviors. This brings into focus what needs to be changed to avoid crises and victimization in the present. **Identifying roles by color** also assists in defining conflicts, areas of stress and re-enactment of dramas as you find resolution of the original traumatic experience.

The purpose is to connect past and present behavior by discovering the root of the behavior. This behavior is attached to protecting the self emotionally, spiritually and physically and was formed at the onset of trauma.

Once you have defined behaviors, feelings and roles, I encourage you to begin doing a color visual representation of each role. Journal other pieces of the roles that you recognize as you draw. Journal how you re-enact the drama of each conflict or adversarial role.

Example: How does the saboteur conflict with the rest and with the one that is opposite? As you are doing this begin finding lies and the ground for the generational strongholds.

The conflict between denial and pain is enormous and it is the deep-seated conflict that keeps the dissociation in place. Begin to learn about the denial belief system. A good resource for this is the **Denial Renunciations** Pg 138.

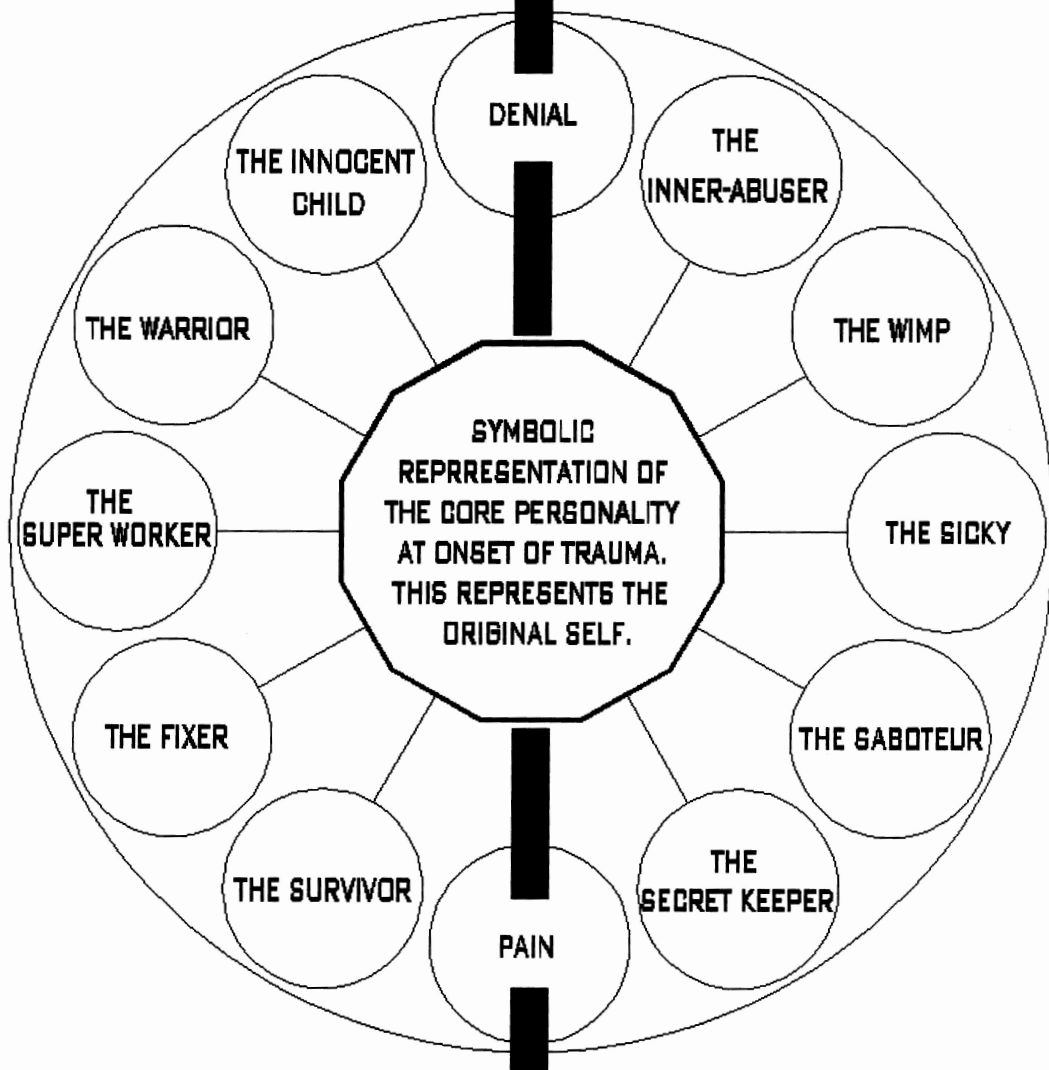
After you check for vows and generational strongholds, then do repentance and renunciations prayers. Remember, belief drives emotions and emotions drive behavior.

Following the journaling on the roles, I have included another internal conflict resolution sheet that allows you to write out the experience of each of the roles and the conflicts experienced.

This is good training to then see what conflicts have the isolated original person captive. Once you have gone through each of the role conflicts, (the opposites) then you are ready to begin surfacing the conflicts that you experience in every situation.

INTERNAL CONFLICT

VICTIM ROLES ABUSER ROLES



Survivor	Conflict	Inner Abuser
Overextends self and strives to maintain the status quo through OCD. Always alert and serves as an advisor to those who are weak. Full of fear and operates out of fear. Knows how to accommodate adversity, failure, betrayal, and emotional depravation. Is dependable and persistent, will endure no matter what. Doesn't exist, in a fog. Depressed, dead, exhausted, grieving.	Life vs. Death, which is a search for intimacy. Looking for value all my life, overlooked, and not valued. Only "acceptable" parts of me are valued, the warrior, super-worker, and fixer. Other parts are not acceptable and are discarded as bad. Fear of exposure or being seen means that I live in isolation. I am punished by self, to keep me in line, so I won't be rejected. This is a self-protection. Imprisoned by self because I am bad. Obedience and loyalty is divided. I can never let go of satan because if I did, I would die. Expressed needs to spouse are ignored. He had not cleaved only to me. Not free to be me. The love I receive is conditional. I view _____ as conditional?	Beats on self constantly, and takes over the external abuser's role. Controls by self-destructive acts, beating on self makes the body sick. Gets in abusive situations by impulsive acts. Super responsible. Creates conflict where there is not. Overly aggressive installing obstructing actions. Freezing. Strives to keep internal system in confused crazy-making state.
Vows made:		Generational Strongholds:

Innocent Child	Conflict	Secret Keeper
Fantasy and magical thinking make up the inner world. Have needs. Your needs are not worth anything. I have to be super-sensitive. Have to think and be for everyone else, or internal reprimand programming will kick in. Double-binds. Fear and anxiety. Forsaken, abandoned, rejected, unlovable, defeated, terrified.	Telling versus not telling. Everything she needed was taken away from her. Left behind. False information. Twisted. Adults crazy, made no sense. Powerless, can't do anything about it. Helpless. GOD can't come to me, reach me in this place. Equals. Pride.	Fantasy and magical thinking make up the inner world. Terrified to be known. Has to be quiet. Alone is best. Craziness, paranoia, delusional. Cannot talk.
Vows made:		Generational Strongholds:

Warrior	Internal Conflict	Saboteur
Right the wrong, protect the secrets, experiences much conflict. Might in battle. Strong. Knows truth. Goes forward with the LORD. Roars and protects. Motivated by rage. High principals. Struggles to make the world safe. Wants to overcome injustice.	Good versus evil.	Protects the secrets and avoids consequences. Wrecks things/relationships. Sneaky. Destroys. Creates much sadness and grief. Wrecks plans and goals. Hinders stability. Subversive. Destructive and obstructive actions. Sets up crisis.
Vows made:		Generational Strongholds:

Internal Conflict Resolution Sheet

First begin to write out your experience in first person. Then listen for the beliefs because of what you experienced. Then you are looking for the conflicts which you then write in the center. Keep in mind your circle that you have colored and the twelve roles and what might be going in those scripts. You also are seeking to understand what is happening for the original person that is in the center, buried under the conflict.

Warrior	Internal Conflict	Saboteur

Denial

Denial is the means that those who have been traumatized tries to avoid all internal conflict whether it is conscious or unconscious. In the psychological kingdom it is referred to as a defense mechanism.

Purpose of Denial

Denial through dissociation is the very tool GOD gave us to keep us alive. We experience denial more as a force rather than a separate part of the mind though it might be this way for some people. Denial is a GOD-given protection. It does allow the person to function and not know the horror of the traumatic events. This was necessary in order to keep life going as the child grew.

As you go on the healing journey you can begin to release the denial as you begin to experience the strength of the Lord. We experience the denial leaving in layers, as the person is ready to face reality. It may be necessary to talk about and perhaps explore what the terror is in knowing all of life. It also may be necessary to understand your belief system about anger and sadness. You may need to heal from shame issues first before denial is set aside so you can see the reality of what happened.

The following is a quote from Diane Hawkins writing about denial in "Education Matters" quoted from the website of Restoration in Christ.

" ... When denial is no longer needed, neither is dissociation."

"Once considered merely an annoying appendage to the diagnosis of Dissociative Identity Disorder (DID), denial is now being recognized as the glue that holds the dissociation in place. The fact is that DID would not exist without the mind's need for denial. In other words, when denial is no longer needed, neither is dissociation."

Our experience is that as the Lord brings Truth to the youngest parts of the mind denial is loosened. Once again, healing is all about Jesus and His power! The Lord progressively removes denial or lies as truth is brought. Denial was progressively put in place each time horror was faced and it was put in specifically to shield against a particular experience or pain so it makes sense that it would need to come off in layers.

As denial begins to leave we may encounter parts who are confused and in pain/fear or being tortured. When we do encounter confusion, pain and fear, we use spiritual warfare and stand against the spirits and or break any vows that would be shutting things down. The Lord Jesus Christ brings Truth and healing comes.

"Original person" is used to identify the true heart that first cried out to Jesus. We work with the heart that it can keep being challenged to pray to know the truth no matter what. It is the will of the true heart, which allows Jesus to come and bring truth and healing.

Questions to explore when processing denial

What would happen if I knew my entire reality? Potential disasters could be:

- Knowing your entire reality would prove how evil you are.
- Knowing your entire reality will make you go "crazy".
- It might result in you being institutionalized.
- Knowing your entire reality will consign you to death, explosions, or suffering in hell.
- Knowing your entire reality may mean that family members will be hurt or killed.

Each of these potential disasters must be checked out with the Lord. **Arguing yourself out of these beliefs will not work.** It will not help to have another human present the truth.

Another question to consider is "**who would you be if you knew everything?**" This is not about the traditional concept of bringing together of parts. It is about a connection with the one created in GOD's Image in such a way that she/he can face all of life without the need to be "someone else." It is connecting with your true identity. This, in conjunction with the capacity to connect internally with your self, will allow healing to move forward in a greater measure.

Use the space below to journal your new awareness about denial:

Section 2

Section 2: Emotional Issues

1. What is anger?

What happens in your body if you hold anger inside?

What do you experience when you are around someone who is angry?

2. How do you define shame?

Can you heal from shame by yourself?

Do you believe that shame affects your ability to feel loved by your Heavenly Father?

3. What happens to your body when you tighten it?

Does the thought of connecting internally frighten you?

Experiencing trauma has trained the brain to be overwhelmed with emotions. Being overwhelmed with emotions can activate pain in the body. Emotional pain will reduce the awareness of what is happening in the body. Being overwhelmed results in more and more **fear of quiet and closeness**.

This leads to increasing levels of **feeling abandoned** that creates desperation and increasing anxiety. This may lead to a lack of sense of existence. To counter this overwhelmed state we begin the process of learning about feelings. Learning to experience joy is a priority in order to build the ego strength that is needed to feel intense emotions.

Learning to Experience Joy

Being traumatized as a child leaves us in a place where we don't know how to experience joy. In fact, we may not know what it is. **Joy is the emotion that allows us to grow and develop in healthy ways.** It allows us as humans to develop emotional regulation or learning to be sad and then be okay and not get stuck in being sad. It allows us to experience fear and then move through it and not become locked in terror.

Joy is relational because it is experienced when you know that someone is glad to be with you. So when someone walks into the room and smiles at you, you know they are glad to see you and you experience joy. Joy also comes from relationship with GOD as we recognize that He who knows the worst of us is still glad to be with us.

The more we experience joy, the more strength we have to live life with its bumps and bruises. Therefore it is important to begin right away to build joy strength into our lives as we start the healing process. This is an antidote to the lack of joy building relationships that we have experienced when the trauma is taking place. This may be a terrorizing thought for many because relationships have been so very hard in the past. This requires seeking the Lord regarding who and when. It also requires some skill building in order to relate in a healthy manner.

The following joy building ideas may be practiced with those around us as we learn to parent ourselves (those little parts inside)⁹.

- Smiling when you see those that you love.
- Use sincere voice tones.
- Ask questions that encourage others to be honest and open with their lives.
- Learn to listen without interrupting.
- Ask questions that will help you understand other's fears, joys, passions and pain.
- Encourage others in their gifting.
- Treat others with dignity and respect.
- Use touch when appropriate.
- Discover what brings the person joy.
- Give them little surprises that cause their eyes to light up.
- Let your eyes light up too.
- Glances that go back and forth build joy.
- Cherish your time with little ones and show by your actions that you are genuinely glad to be in their presence.
- The relational skills that you develop will allow you to then apply these skills to parts of your mind in order to bring about the connection that is needed internally. This will aid in reducing the internal conflict. It will allow you to begin to self parent those parts of your mind that are thinking and living from very early ages.

Allowing these parts of your mind to grow and heal is paramount to good mental health. You are the one who can be the best parent for them. At times you may need someone to walk along side of you to teach you how to do this.

⁹ Adapted from *"Living From The Heart Jesus Gave You"*, page 24, 2000R Edition.

What is Anger?

A response emotion -- A natural response to something that may happen to you; often you can't immediately discover what is behind the anger. The fact that you respond with anger puts you in touch with the fact the something is wrong at the time.

A source of discovery -- If you can learn to trust the feeling of anger and express the feeling respectfully, you may be able to identify what the anger is about and the primary feelings behind it.

Normal and Appropriate -- anger is a normal and positive response if your expression of it is respectful to those with whom you feel the anger.

A part of assertion -- It is a way to raise your self esteem by being open and direct about how you feel inside; it is taking a risk; it is also a way to assert your boundaries to let others know in what situations you become angry.

A gift -- because effective anger is brief, to the point, open and direct, you know where you stand and so does the other person, you have the opportunity to resolve the anger and the primary feelings behind it and become closer to the other person because you have taken a risk, become vulnerable and disclosed a part of who you are.

A healthy release of energy -- It takes an enormous amount of energy to suppress your anger and your primary feelings; if you use all of your energy suppressing your emotions, you will probably feel fatigued, bored and uneasy.

A form of protection for yourself and others -- If you don't express your anger openly, directly, and respectfully, you may end up distorting your anger and forcing others away from you.

Use the space below to journal your thoughts

- Blaming
- Sarcasm
- Violence
- Vindictiveness
- Viciousness
- Revengeful
- Aggression
- Sulking
- Manipulation
- Scapegoating

Distortions of Anger and What Anger Isn't

"You did this"; name calling; not taking responsibility for yourself and what you feel; getting down on the other person's case; the response you get from others is usually defensive.

Devious, ambiguous, and hostile joking at someone else's expense; you are not vulnerable and are taking no risks since you can deny that you really meant what you said.

The more pain that you feel inside, the more the potential for violence directed outward; often seems like an uncontrollable volcanic eruption (although violence is a conscious decision); may come in part from suppressing and not expressing anger and the primary feelings underneath.

Actions taken so that you don't feel one down; revenge; getting even; getting back at others for real or imagined wrongs done to you.

Going for the throat; hitting below the belt; taking advantage of another person's vulnerability; betraying another person's trust; taking pleasure in causing pain in others; intentional cruelty.

Punishing others for what they did to you; teaching someone a lesson so they won't repeat the behavior you dislike.

Pushiness; intrusiveness; bullying; being rude and abrasive; giving orders and commands; completely ignoring what others think, feel, and want; disregarding the other person totally; violating others' rights.

Passively punishing others with a silence that is hostile, controlling, ominous and threatening.

Used to control others indirectly; a way of getting what you want without having to ask for it straightforwardly.

Yelling or screaming at the kids, your partner, or your pets instead of figuring out where your anger is really coming from and directing it there; taking out your anger or your primary feelings on targets who don't deserve to be dumped on.

After marking each that apply to you, journal about what happens to you in those situations.

Anger Exercise

Write down five incidents in which you have witnessed someone else expressing anger. What did you think of those situations and the people involved? Did you lose respect for the person who was angry?

- Write down three situations in which you consistently become angry.
- Identify the most recent time you were angry.
- Identify the circumstances in which you become angry.
- Identify what expectations/values/beliefs were violated (if any).

- Evaluate the rightness or wrongness of the anger.
- Evaluate your behavior in light of your anger.

Does any of your discussion about your anger contain/involve the following words or concept: *"That makes me angry."* *"Why do you do that, you know that it makes me angry?"* *"Sometimes you make me so mad."*

Now, evaluate the statement: *"Nothing can make you angry, you get angry, because you choose to."*

Three Biblical Passages regarding Anger

James 1:19-20 *"My dear brothers, take note of this: Everyone should be quick to listen, slow to speak and slow to become angry, for man's anger does not bring about the righteous life that GOD desires."*

Mark 3:1-6 *"Another time He went into the synagogue, and a man with a shriveled hand was there. Some of them were looking for a reason to accuse Jesus, so they watched Him closely to see if He would heal him on the Sabbath. Jesus said to the man with the shriveled hand, 'Stand up in front of everyone.' Then Jesus asked them, 'Which is lawful on the Sabbath: to do good or to do evil, to save life or to kill?' But they remained silent. He looked around at them in anger and, deeply distressed at their stubborn hearts, said to the man, 'Stretch out your hand.' He stretched it out, and his hand was completely restored. Then the Pharisees went out and began to plot with the Herodians how they might kill Jesus."*

Ephesians 4: 25-27 *"Therefore each of you must put off falsehood and speak truthfully to his neighbor, for we are all members of One Body. In your anger do not sin. Do not let the sun go down while you are still angry, and do not give the devil a foothold."*

Ephesians 4: 31-32 *"Get rid of all bitterness, rage and anger, brawling and slander, along with every form of malice. Be kind and compassionate to one another, forgiving each other, just as in Christ GOD forgave you. Be kind and compassionate to one another, forgiving each other, just as in Christ GOD forgave you."*

Use the space below and the following page to journal your thoughts:

Effective Techniques for Coping with Anger

- Keep an anger diary.
- Write a self-management contract, including affirmations to yourself.
- Learn alternative behaviors to undertake when feeling angry.
- Learn to ignore or tune out provocation.
- Develop early warning systems.
- Know your own triggers.
- Know your own body feelings.
- Count to ten to delay your response.
- Develop a relaxation response to employ when you begin to feeling angry or annoyed.
- Focus on the task at hand and Your Goals.
- Leave the anger-invoking situation.
- Talk yourself out of feeling angry.
- Exaggerate your feelings to a ridiculous extreme - then laugh at yourself.
- Look for humor in the situation.
- Develop cool, friendly ways of responding to potential angry situations, or hostility in
- Others.
- Read a lot about dealing with anger - especially in history and great literature and ancient philosophy.
- Learn stress inoculation techniques.
- Develop a Biblical belief system.

Use the space below and the following page to journal your thoughts:

Facing fears of connecting with Self

For many survivors the thought of connecting with self or parts of the mind can be very intimidating. Sometimes we can't connect with ourselves easily until we have learned to connect with others. When we find they are willing to connect with those little ones inside of us it can change our perspective. When those parts of us receive love, compassion and understanding of the burden that they have had to carry it touches us very deeply.

Just to relate girl friend to girl friend can be very powerful. It can change the way you see those inside and bring them out of their isolation so that you can connect with them.

It may also mean that you even have to face the fear of being rejected by a part of yourself. However that internal connection can bring incredible healing when it is done in a way that is honest. Sometimes never being allowed to play or have friend's just plain gets in the way of learning how to connect with yourself.

One definition of a friend is "someone who knows you and loves you anyway." The fear of what we may learn about ourselves is balanced with the special joy of realizing how much strength and compassion is there for you, the adult, in these little parts of your mind. If you are able to return the love, you gain such incredible self-understanding, which leads to joy. It will bring about a true connectedness and self-honesty that will allow a deepening relationship with the Lord as well. The goal of connecting is to move toward experiencing intimacy with others.

If we are to know intimacy with ourselves, we will need to become aware that:

- Being intimate means breaking our rules, interrupting life patterns. It means letting those parts talk, play and buy stuff they want.
- Being intimate means allowing our person to come forth from behind our roles. It means that the little ones may giggle and tease others.
- Being intimate means trusting others and ourselves. It means trusting the most vulnerable parts of ourselves to others.
- Being intimate means exposing our vulnerabilities to others. It may mean being unsure of what words will come out of our mouth. It means being willing to feel the feelings that those little ones experience.
- Being intimate means sharing dreams, hopes and fears. It may mean tears at lost childhood hopes and dreams and laughter when the parts realize that you can still do many things that bring them joy.
- Being intimate means acknowledging we can be hurtful and be hurt. We are dealing with parts of our mind who have been greatly hurt.
- Being intimate means that we are able to be beginners and make mistakes. It means that we are willing to accept ourselves.
- Being intimate means we shall accept that we are accepted. To no longer question if we are acceptable in someone's sight brings peace and joy.

We all can experience deeper intimacy, and we will become better people through sharing our closeness with others. We all deserve to love and be loved -- it's that simple! This is GOD's Plan.

Ten Tips to Remember Regarding Fear

What happens to you physically when fear or panic becomes unmanageable? You become afraid of the feelings of fear, afraid of being overwhelmed. These feelings are so intense that you don't trust yourself to think clearly. The fear becomes so overwhelming that you become afraid to move or leave home because the feelings may intensify. Your body tenses up when you experience intense fear. Tensing your body is your first mistake. Instead, let go, slacken, release, accept, take a deep breath, and exhale gently.

Relaxing will allow your body processes to right themselves so it can function properly. The following tips are given to help you walk through intense fear or a panic attack and recognize that you will live. It is very important to call on the Name of the Lord Jesus when a panic attack is occurring. He can stop the out of control body reactions and help you stabilize emotionally and physically.

1. It does not matter if you feel frightened, bewildered, unreal or unsteady. These feelings are nothing more than an exaggeration of the normal body reactions to stress.
2. Just because you have these sensations doesn't mean you are very sick. These feelings are just unpleasant and frightening, not dangerous. Nothing worse will happen to you.
3. Let your feelings come. They've been in charge of you. You've been pumping them up and making them more acute. Stop pumping. Don't run away from panic. When you feel the panic mount, take a deep breath and as you breathe out, let go. Keep trying. Stay there almost as if you were floating in space. Don't fight the feeling of panic. Accept it. You can do it. Ask Jesus to help you.
4. Try to make yourself as comfortable as possible without escaping. If you're on a street, lean against a post or stone wall. If you're at the cosmetics department of the department store, find a quieter counter or corner. If you're in a boutique, tell the salesperson you don't feel well and want to sit for a while. Do not jump into a cab and go home in fear.
5. Stop adding to your panic with frightening thoughts about what is happening and where it might lead. Don't indulge in self-pity and think, "Why can't I be like all the other people? Why do I have to go through all this?" Just accept what is happening to you. If you do this, what you fear most will not happen.
6. Think about what is really happening to your body at this moment. Do not think, "Something terrible is going to happen. I must get out." Repeat to yourself, "I will not fall, faint, die or lose control."
7. Now wait and give the fear a chance to pass. Do not run away. Others have found the strength. You will too. Notice that as you stop adding the frightening thoughts to your panic, the fear starts to fade away by itself.
8. This is your opportunity to practice. Think of it that way. Even if you feel isolated in space, one of these days you will not feel that way. Sometime soon you will be able to go through the panic and say, "I did it." Once you say this, you will have gone a long way toward conquering fear. Think about the progress you have already made.
9. Try to distract yourself from what is going on inside you. Look at your surroundings. See the other people on the street or in the bus. They are with you, not against you.

10. When the panic subsides, let your body go loose, take a deep breath, and go on with your day. Remember, each time you cope with a panic attack, you reduce the level of fear that you carry in your body.



Shame

The experience of shame is associated with the self or the person, not with our behavior.

Components of the Shame Experience

We feel **defective**, **powerless**, and **lonely**.

Shame is an experience involving all aspects of the self including:

- Physical
 - Emotional
 - Spiritual
 - Social
 - Will
-
- 1) Pride
 - Pride is the opposite of shame.
 - 2) Shame
 - Shame can be healed by the Holy Spirit.
 - 3) Guilt
 - Guilt is associated with our behavior.
 - There is: **healthy and unhealthy guilt**.
 - Guilt can be corrected by:
 - Taking responsibility for our behavior.
 - Asking for forgiveness.
 - Making restitution.

Sources of Shame

The following are circumstances in life that create a shame-based identity.

- Personal needs unmet.
- Loved for what you do, not who you are.
- Ridiculed for interests, abilities
- Feeling isolated.
- Ridiculed for body, feelings, and needs.
- Violations of personhood.

All of the above creates a shame identity based on:

- Self-consciousness.
- People pleasing.
- Rage.

- Repression.
- Perfectionism.
- Compulsive behaviors.

Behaviors or clues that demonstrate that an individual is struggling with a shame based identity.

1. Must do things better than good.
2. Must always be right.
3. Blame others for failure.
4. Need to be in control of self and others.
5. Secrets in family system.
6. Don't talk rules include: don't talk about abuse or addiction or death or suicide in family.
7. Family rule of don't think or feel.
8. Feel that have no right to be _____ (alive or to have needs).
9. Don't have awareness of body or boundaries.
10. Defensive ... unable to receive correction or structure.
11. Reacts negatively to authority.
12. Exhibits a lack of trust in self or others.

Characteristics of Adults Shamed in Childhood

- ◆ 1. Adults shamed, as children are afraid of vulnerability and fear exposure of self.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children may suffer extreme shyness, embarrassment and feelings of being inferior to others. They don't believe they make mistakes ... instead they believe they are mistakes.
- ◆ Adults shamed, as children fear intimacy and tend to avoid real commitment in relationships. These adults frequently express the feeling that one foot is out of the door, prepared to run.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children may appear either grandiose or self-centered or seem selfless.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children feel that, *"No matter what I do, it won't make a difference; I am and always will be worthless and unlovable."*
- ◆ Adults shamed as children frequently feel defensive when even minor negative feedback is given. They suffer feelings or severe humiliation if forced to look at mistakes or imperfections.
- ◆ Adults shamed blame others before they can be blamed.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children may suffer from debilitating guilt. These individuals apologize constantly. They assume responsibility for the behavior for those around them.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children feel like outsiders. They feel a pervasive sense of loneliness throughout their lives, even when surrounded by those who love and care.

- ◆ Adults shamed as children project their beliefs about themselves onto others. They engage in mind reading that is not in their favor, constantly feeling judged by others.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children often feel angry and judgmental towards the qualities in others that they feels ashamed of in themselves. This can lead to shaming others.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children often feel ugly, flawed and imperfect. These feelings regarding self may lead to focus on clothing and make-up in an attempt to hide flaws in personal appearance and self.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children often feel controlled from the outside world as well as from within. Normal spontaneous expression is blocked.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children feel they must do things perfectly or not at all. This internalized belief frequently leads to performance, anxiety and procrastination.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children experience depression.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children lie to themselves and others.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children block their feelings of shame through compulsive behaviors like work-aholism, eating disorders, shopping, substance abuse, list making or gambling.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children often have caseloads rather than friendships.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children often involve themselves in compulsive processing of past interactions and events and intellectualizations as a defense against pain.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children are stuck in dependency or counter-dependency.
- ◆ Adults shamed as children have little sense of emotional boundaries. They feel constantly violated by others. They frequently build false boundaries through walls, rage, pleasing or isolation.

Personality Characteristics of Shame-Based Adults in Relationships

1. We love ourselves in love.
2. When we argue, we fight for our lives.
3. We expend a great deal of energy in mind reading. We frequently talk to ourselves about what our partners are feeling and needing more than to our partners.
4. We pay a high price for those few good times.
5. We often sign two contracts upon commitment, one conscious and another that is subconscious.
6. We often blame and are blamed.
7. We want them gone, and then fight to get them back.
8. We know it will be different but expect it to be the same.
9. We often feel that our partners are controlling our behavior.
10. We are frequently attracted to the emotional qualities in another that we have disowned in ourselves.
11. We often create triangles in relationships.
12. We seek the unconditional love from our partners that we didn't receive in a shaming childhood.

So what are ways that shame affects our ability to relate to a Holy Creator GOD?

1. May be overly active in the church but have little peace or joy.
2. Experiencing little or no freedom in the Spirit.
3. Feeling angry with GOD and the church, but not able to express it to Christians.
4. May have difficulty in forgiving and receiving forgiveness.
5. Frequently we get and give "quick fix" answers from/to the church and other Christians.
6. Christians struggle with the fact that healing should be instantaneous. This is a problem because it doesn't allow people to be human or allow them their process of self-awareness and growth. This also adds immense shame.

Shame Resolution

1. It is impossible to do it alone. Ask GOD for support.
2. Shame begins to heal when that shame is exposed to others in a safe environment.
3. We need courage to let others see that part of us that we condemn.
4. We need to make a commitment to reach out to others at the very time we feel least acceptable.
5. We need to protect ourselves by seeking non-shaming persons with whom to share ... begin by taking small risks.
6. Challenge your defenses:
 - Denial
 - Admit that you are ashamed of something.
 - Withdrawal
 - Hang in there ten extra minutes.
 - Rage
 - Relax you body, breathe and ask for what you want.
 - Perfectionism
 - Let three people know in some way you are imperfect.
 - Arrogance
 - Struggle through the nervousness of being an equal. Ask someone else for advice, then go to the Lord with all of your feelings and reactions and seek His Truth in all of these areas.

Shame Exercise

1. Pick a partner with whom you can share a small part of yourself.
2. Think of a story about yourself that requires when you "tell It", you need to be vulnerable and courageous.
3. The listener needs to be quiet and tune his/her heart and mind to the Holy Spirit.
4. Be non-judgmental.
5. Do not shame the talker with words or looks.

6. Let the talker see that you are human.
7. Accept the talker's shame and do not argue it away.
8. Be patient. Shame heals slowly.
9. Do not try to fix-it, or give advice.
10. Take five to ten minutes for the story to be told.
11. The Listener then shares his/her own story (see "2" through "4" above):
12. Your story should not be an answer to the original talker's story.
13. Your story can be a time for you to be vulnerable and courageous.
14. Both thank each other.
15. End with a prayer for healing.

Journey Out of Shame

1. Stop doing the primary behaviors which undermine your and others' dignity.
2. Make conscious your patterns of responding: Stop and observe your inner events with a friendly nature.
3. Face your shame directly and discover how you learned to be so shameful.
4. Look at your attachment to your shame in the present (e.g.: payoffs).
5. Translate your shame into emotional pain and express it with others in a safe environment.
6. Learn new and more positive ways of relating to yourself (nurturing rather than critical "voices"/self-talk).
7. Learn and put into practice the difference between anger and abuse.
8. Create new and self-affirming patterns.

Use the space below to journal your thoughts

Whom can you find to help you learn to heal from shame?

Praying off Trauma, Pain and Shame

Trauma, pain and shame can be prayed off clients who have been recently accessed. This doesn't take the place of going through early memories, but does provide relief for recent trauma. Call together all the parts that have experienced the trauma and ask Jesus what He desires to do to bring healing.

Bind the demonic

1. Separate the demonic from the human.
2. Command the trauma, shame and pain to separate from the client.
3. Take time for Jesus to do the process, and continue to pray for the client.
4. Ask the client if the trauma has lifted, and pray specifically if it has not, allowing time for Jesus to work.
5. Repeat step 4 for the shame and pain.
6. Command all demons that have been attached to the trauma, pain and shame to leave.
7. Ask the Lord Jesus to check and make certain that all demonic has left.
8. Ask the Lord Jesus to heal the person and fill them with the Spirit.

Section 3

Section 3: The Body

Body Awareness and Movement

Movement is about being okay to have people around you who care and who are able to give to you at your time of need. In receiving what others in the Body of Christ are giving, you allow yourself to connect. Movement is also about being aware of others around you and when they have a need you feel free to respond.

Movement is having an awareness of physically where your body is located in space and then being connected with your toes and your head and everything in between. It is about being connected with the fact that you live in a body and that GOD intended the body to house your spirit and for His Holy Spirit to dwell there with you.

It is about freedom to reach out for the most prized goal, the freedom inside and outside to have a self and allow GOD to mold you into the woman He created you to be. Movement is about an integration of all of the individual's life and reality with no hiding behind dissociation. It is about connecting with the outside world and it is about connecting, growth, change, relationships, life, worship, and discovery.

General questions

Here are some journaling questions that will help you connect with your body. These may be particularly important for you as a caregiver to first process with another person. Unless you are very aware of yourself, you may find these questions to be strange. Trying them out first for yourself will help you be more connected and facilitates your work with a survivor.

Questions to connect with your body

- *How do you view your body? Is it a friend or foe?*

List negative thoughts, disappointments and messages about your body – then write Truth. What Jesus would say about the subject?

- *Do you feel like you ever leave your body?*
- *Do you know how to stay in your body if you want to?*
- *Do you let others direct your life, make your choices, and determine your identity?*
- *Do you believe others can anticipate your needs and fulfill your need automatically?*

Trancing and Dissociation

This section is developed to give you tools to learn to connect to your body and learn what happens when you trance. Trancing is very much a part of dissociation and is a coping mechanism in itself that can get in the way of experiencing life to the fullest. Boundaries are also discussed in this section with ideas given on how to repair boundaries.

Tracking the Body

General journaling questions on how to connect with your body and be able to live in your body

- Notice what your shoulders are doing.
- Notice your head turning.
- Notice any movement in your legs.
- What do you feel in your body?
- Where is it located?

Now pursue specific details

- How does a feeling of anger show up in your body?
- Where exactly do you feel it?
- Does it go in or out?
- Stay with the sensation as it moves. What happens next in your body?
- Stay with the sensation and notice where it moves to in your body and how it changes.
- What is happening in the rest of your body?
- If your body were to move right now, how would it move?
- Is there a particular movement that your body wants to make right now?
- Repeat the above exercise with sadness, anger or rage, fear

Questions about movement

- Do I have a choice in where I invest my physical energy?
- Do I get to choose where I put intellectual and emotional energy?
- What kind of habits do I have regarding moving?

Finish the sentence

- Movement is _____.
- Movement can be _____.
- Exercise is _____.
- I learned about movement from _____.
- I learned about exercise from _____.

- Do you label movement as right or wrong? _____.
- Where is movement as a priority for me? _____.
- What is happening in your body as you answer these questions? _____.

Write a letter to Jesus about your body.

Spend time educating yourself about what Jesus says about your body and how it was created.

[illegible]

Learning to stay Associated

How to stay present for yourself, experience body sensations and emotional reactions and not dissociate

At some point in your healing you will want to learn how to stay present in the moment. Dissociating has been the method of coping, but healing is about staying in the present, experiencing all your feelings and being able to know what you are thinking and what you are experiencing in your body. In addition, memory work and dealing with lies will benefit you to a greater extent if you are able to remain co-conscious.

A goal of learning to remain associated is to replace the feelings of being "acted upon" as you gain control over your environment and your body. When you learn to remain associated the anxiety attacks are much more manageable. As you develop your internal boundaries and become grounded you gain a sense of self, of competency, and of self-control.

This means that you are no longer "*like a city that has been broken into and without walls.*" (**Proverbs 25:28**) Learning to associate means most importantly of all that we are free to yield all parts of our mind to the Lord Jesus Christ and to no longer be under demonic influence.

The following techniques can help you learn to be present for yourself. They are laid them out in different categories to facilitate your understanding. You will want to practice each of these techniques and work with a helper in order to gain the full benefit. In addition, these exercises may prove to be very fear-producing for anyone who has not lived in her body all her life. However they are well worth the effort, because they allow you to protect yourself and find a greater measure of safety.

Body Awareness and Body Sensations

- Feel your feet on the floor, wiggle your toes, tighten and relax your toes.
- Touch different objects.
- Feel your chair. Pay attention to the way it feels to your back and buttocks.
- Notice areas of tenseness in your body. Shift your body position frequently.
- If you are struggling to not dissociate, avoid lying down. Contract and relax various muscle groups in your body.
- Anxiety attacks will become more manageable.
- Massage your hands and arms.
- Drink ice water to stay present.
- Eat ice cream.
- Observe body position when you notice yourself feeling very small and then move to a different part of the room.

Breathing Awareness

Breathe and note where breath goes in your body.

- How deep/shallow does it go?
- Notice if it is even or ragged.
- Is there any holding of breath?

Environmental Awareness

- Study your surroundings without getting lost in details.
- Notice colors, sounds, textures, and smells.
- Notice yourself when you are walking or climbing stairs.
- Do you stay present when you move or do you dissociate?
- What about when you are climbing stairs?
- Ground yourself to the time of day, the date and check out if you are safe.
- Avoid repetitious activities.

Interactions

- Work at staying engaged in conversation. If you notice that you are starting to leave, change body position or use one of above interactions under body awareness.
- Ask questions, listen for responses, and check out what you heard.
- Share things about yourself that match the level of sharing of the person/persons with whom you are sharing.

Journaling

- Develop a consistent plan for staying associated.
- Do frequent internal checks about time/space.
- Define what is safety in the present environment if you are currently in a safe place.
- Restate your commitment to yourself to stay safe.

When you know you have safety begin to do free writing. Let yourself write about whatever you want for a set period of time of ten to twenty minutes.

Orienting Self to Feelings

Develop internal statements that are consistent with each other.

- Acknowledge present feelings. I am feeling angry.
- Place the feeling into the context of the past and present realities. Is this anger related to something that is happening now, or is it connected to something that happened when I was a child?
- Acknowledge present safety. I am not with the people that hurt me when I am in this room.

The goal is to develop statements which do not include "always and never" or "all or nothing." The goal at this point is to instill hope and reinforce the individual's awareness that the trauma is not happening now.

Use of Structure

Structure in your daily schedule is needed to bring purpose to life. To combat the isolation and helplessness/hopelessness, increase structure in daily life.

- Add walks.
- Add volunteer jobs.
- Add reading.
- Do things that you need to concentrate on in order to heal.
- Avoid solitude or isolating if at all possible.
- Add creative outlets such as music or movement or art.

Association and Control of Arousal

It is important for you to connect what words are being played over in your mind with what is happening in your body as well as what emotion is present as you hear those words. In addition, you will gain information about what is happening to you as you become aware of what your hands and feet want to do as you explore the words and emotions.

- Do your feet want to run?
- Do your hands want to push something away?
- Do these words bring pain in your head? Be aware.
- If you are frozen, what is happening just before the sense of being frozen takes over?
- Are you breathing?
- Are all your muscles tight?

Learning to focus on what is happening in your body now will give you a sense of self control over the here and now that will allow you to learn to be safe in your body in the present. This control of the present will enable you to not engage in experiencing the trauma or relieve the memory. This will decrease the dissociation. The goal is to stay present for self rather than experiencing flooding, hyper-arousal, dissociation and freezing.

Self-regulation or self-mastery through the power of the Lord Jesus Christ will increase your internal locus of control as opposed to being subject to being tossed to and fro by memories or dissociation.

This mastery may shorten your time of healing, as the Lord Jesus Christ is able to work more quickly with the memories. The goal is to get connected to self in order to be free to yield to the Lord Jesus Christ.



The effects of Trancing on Boundaries

Because trancing is foundation training for all mind control programming we have included this information.

Being taught to trance has interrupted boundaries in the following ways:

- You are taught not to breathe by being tortured.
- When you don't breathe, you automatically enter the trance so that you are not totally aware of your surroundings.
- Trance impacts concentration, memory and coping skills
- When you learn to trance you can't experience your own feelings
- You are opened up to the demonic realm by learning to trance
- You are not present to live own life.
- The nature of the experience due to the release of the **beta endorphins** means that you become **addicted** to trancing.
- It is very easy to lose time when you trance.
- You come to hold self-hatred for doing the trancing so easily.
- You can't handle sensory overload due to lack of **internal boundaries** that are being destroyed by trancing.
- You forget to do routine types of self-care such as pray.
- You get lost in malls or stores easily.
- You have difficulty reading books or newspapers.

Severe developmental gaps occur for trauma survivors because of the following types of situations

- A child's need for love is met with rejection.
- When there is a need for discipline punishment takes on the aura of aggression.
- A child's vulnerability is met with cruelty of all types.
- A child's curiosity is not allowed or is used against them.
- They find themselves in an impoverished surrounding such as a bare room.
- When a child is constantly criticized an air of discouragement settles over them.
- Cries of hunger bring forth looks of hatred.
- Messages are given that normal sexual play is nasty and disgusting.
- At the same time they are taught to be seductive and are invaded sexually.

All of these conflicting messages create a very real need to dissociation in order to survive these crazy boundaries.

The needs of the developing self such as curiosity and a need to be loved, a capacity to be vulnerable and even normal sexual feelings all have to be disowned in order to live.

We as humans when tortured long enough can pretend that these parts of us do not exist by making the body **disown the needs and the self**.

The result of all of this disruption is that the "I" of us becomes only a thinking and talking organism. We keep this split in place by preventing the movements that would connect us to ourselves. We tense ourselves not to reach out to others then we can maintain our independence. We can physically dull and deaden our emotional sensations of love, anger and compassion. Over time the expressions that the body uses come to make no sense. Our memories become distorted or difficult to recall when the feelings and body sensations are cut off from the verbal aspects of our experiences.

Beginning to Repair Boundaries

- Establish a routine and develop a schedule for each day.
- Be easy on your self as you begin to make changes.
- Monitor any health issues and begin developing healthy nutrition while avoiding drugs and alcohol.
- Walking or daily exercise helps to reduce dissociation.
- Avoid sensory overload, crowds or large spaces without boundaries such as shopping malls, video arcades
- Avoid taking on extra responsibility when possible.
- Ask for and expect help.
- Drive without music.
- Establish time and place landmarks such as calendars and clocks
- Make lists of activities ahead. Update daily or weekly.
- Review lists before going on errands.
- Work toward the goal of reading one complete news article daily to increase comprehension.
- Develop reading stamina with the aid of a timer.
- Increase length of reading times progressively.
- Take note when you feel tired or ill and take extra care of yourself.
- Don't push yourself. Dissociation is an acquired habit so it will take time to retrain your body.

Messages that develop when a person has been traumatized as a mind control slave are described on this sheet. On the left you read about boundaries that Jesus Christ would desire that a child live under. This type of boundary will allow the human spirit to thrive and develop into a mature adult. The messages on the right are the type of boundaries and family rules which are in place when a child is being raised to be a mind control slave. This type of boundary will be the incubator for confusion, feeling crazy or about to go crazy. It is also the breeding ground for fear bonds to develop which can paralyze an individual causing them to remain developmentally in the infant stage.

Boundary Messages

Boundaries That Develop in Mind Control

Affirming Boundaries	Confusing Boundaries
We understand you will be yourself and we want to help you.	Messages which say always be good especially in front of others.
We respect and value your feelings and thoughts.	Messages which say it is only acceptable to think and feel as I want you to feel, or think even if I tell you to hate or to kill.
We can help you work thru your developing emotions.	Messages which say you will be hurt, or die, or someone you love will die, if you let anyone know your secrets or how you feel.
You have the right to talk about whatever you want.	Loyalty to the cult or your handler is more important than anything. Keep our secrets within the family or you will die.
You have the ability to make choices and I value your choices.	You are my property. You will do and say what I tell you to.
It's okay to cry.	"Your needs are not important". "That doesn't hurt". Or, "if you cry, I will give you something to cry about. Don't cry, it proves that you are a baby".
These are your choices.	You have no choices.
You can say "NO" to those who would harm you.	Don't ever say "NO" or you will die.
You have known people who have hurt you. We can help you learn who you can trust.	Always listen to and trust your elders.
We will say what we expect from you, but you can always say no.	Watch my mood, body language, facial expression, and do as I want.
Without your permission there will be times your body will be intruded upon. These would be doctor or dental visits.	Your body is mine to use and abuse as I please.
It is not okay for anyone to hurt you.	Any form of abuse (emotional, spiritual, verbal, physical, sexual) is okay.

[illegible]

Signs of Unhealthy Boundaries

Conversationally	Telling more than you feel comfortable with later. Talking at an intimate level at the first meeting. Fear of talking at all because you may say too much.
Relationships	Trusting too quickly in anyone who reaches out. Becoming preoccupied with someone. Adapting your behavior and values to please other.
Sexuality	Being sexual when you didn't want to. Being sexual for someone else, not yourself.
Awareness	Not noticing when someone invades your boundaries. Not noticing when someone displays poor boundaries.
Interactions	Accepting food, gifts, touch, etc ... that you don't want. Touching a person without asking. Lack of assertiveness and limit setting.
Personal Power	Letting other direct your life, make your choices, and determine your identity.
Expectations	Believing others can anticipate your needs. Expecting others to fulfill your needs automatically. Falling apart so someone will take care of you.
Self-Care	All forms of self-abuse including addictions. Not stopping abuse done to you by others when it is safe for you to do so.

Use this space below to journal your thoughts:

Boundary Information

Experience teaches us what is safe to do and we can challenge the world, explore new ideas and try new things. This view of boundaries is then physical and perceptually based. Hence our continuous conversations about the fact that we are seeking to heal our perception.

When normal attachment and natural care-giving is the experience of the babe, there is time for the mother and babe to come into complete attunement. In this attunement the babe has boundaries far beyond her physical self and yet no boundary between self and mom exists. It is a place where the babe can rest, sleep, eat, interact on her schedule and have all her needs met. Before shame is introduced into the babe's life there exists no sense of difference between mom and me.

In the aloneness or isolation that exists in the attachment deprivation the babe was never allowed the time of complete mother/babe attunement. To address the aloneness of the earliest boundary rupture, it is necessary to synchronize with the part that is struggling in the aloneness.

For the healer who is seeking to develop the synchronization needed in this place it is important to remember that even though someone in an adult body sits before you, developmentally they may be very young, only hours, days or weeks old. They will not have the ability to reason in an adult manner or understand with a logical mind.

Instead, to synchronize means talk about how it would be for a baby not to be given what she needed and not allowed to develop boundaries in a way that would allow her to thrive. In addition, the non-verbal expressions of your body as the helper will be very important. Touch and tone of voice as well as attitude are a part of this. Validate the depth of the pain and express your sorrow that she had this happen.

Additionally, **the expression of your anger and sorrow** that, instead of being nurtured in the way that she needed, she was alone and helpless is needed. If you know that she was hurt during this time expressing your anger and sorrow about that can also be a very powerful experience and allow her to get in touch with her anger, pain and lack.

We will explore how boundaries or the safe separation of self and the world are shattered in trauma. The intersection of awareness of only pain, horror and the extreme need to make the pain stop add to the breaking down of boundaries and borders.

In relationship to programming we will explore how color, numbers, sounds, etc. have all been used to break down borders. Memory distortion also breaks down borders as well as the lies being believed about her reality. As we explore the effects of these we will be learning to utilize Jim Wilder's material from Living from the Heart and utilize body movement exercises as well as touch.

Consider the following description of what happens when a counselor attempts to teach healthy boundaries.

Can't we just develop normal healthy boundaries as we heal, you ask. Well, the following examples may help you understand the depth of the twisting and the effect on the child of living under this perverted mentality.

“Don’t interrupt when I am talking, or please wait 5 minutes while I finish this phone call” is re-interpreted by survivors of the cult. In reality, those times were used to prepare for what would be done to you and you learned that if you could interrupt, things would actually be easier. They wouldn’t be able to plan a whole strategy for the programming.... if they were constantly interrupted.

“Do this because it is the best way.” Who says you know better than I do what is the best way? I learned by trial and error that my way is the best way and besides that it kept me alive. You are only ruining things by trying to make me do it your way and I will get in trouble for it. You may be the teacher, the therapist, the friend I say I trust, the one I am asking for help, but it doesn’t mean that you know how to do “this” better than I do.

Re-training people “programmed to survive no matter what” that their survival skills are destructive and kill relationships takes patience and proof. They need to learn what else works and find ways to put that survival energy to work in healing ways.

“I can’t help you right now because I have to do my “homework”, rest, take care of myself, my husband, have a life, I am working with another client right now, etc.” is translated in the survivors head as “we really aren’t as important to you as you say, that you don’t really love us and “wahhhhhhhhhhhhhh ... we wants our mommy.”

This is a result of the **isolation at birth**. Survivors don’t feel safe in love and they are not really sure what love is and if you look away, well, maybe you don’t really love us after all. It is very difficult to teach people that never knew love, that a person can love more than one person at a time and can love them, no matter what, with out giving snuggle time constantly for three years.

Hoarding is another type of boundary rupture. Hoarding is typical temple training for the masons. They teach you to have nothing, deserve nothing, and are nothing unless you fit their mold and have “earned” things. Hoarding means that you have worth. To remove these things would be to make you worthless.

Movement

What about us as a person allows movement to happen? To move, we must engage body, soul, spirit, heart and the ability to choose. However, in trauma much has been done to deliberately disconnect the individual from the body, soul, and spirit. The sense of freedom to choose whether to move, feel, or at times even breathe have likely been tampered with.

What if the belief is that you have no arms, legs, or head? Movement then becomes impossible until the lies in that part of the mind are dealt with.

The following are definitions of some of the contrasting words that define some borders and boundaries in our lives. Albert Pesso describes the **following words as polarities that are confused in trauma.** They describe other types of **boundary ruptures** and we will be exploring more of this polarities and their impact on daily life:

- Symbol – something that stands for something else.
- Reality – the totality of real things and events.
- Now – at the present time or moment.
- Then – that time.
- Here – at this place.
- Elsewhere – in another place.
- Impotence – powerless, incompetent, crippled, defenseless.
- Omnipotence – having unlimited authority or power.
- Memory – the ability to recall past experience or all that a person can remember.
- Perception – process, act or faculty of perceiving which equals insight, intuition or knowledge.
- Self – the experiencing of self as a conscious being leading to the awareness on the part of the individual or her identity.
- Other – anyone else but me.
- Past – time gone by.
- Present – now or current.

Even such borders as being fed, being sexually penetrated or being killed are confused by trauma. These borders and boundaries are developmental issues. When these are interrupted, as in the events of ritual abuse, the child will resign herself to eating body waste rather than be tortured more.

The child has no control over whether she is being penetrated sexually, being purposely aroused sexually and sustained at that state of arousal to be mocked and laughed at. By the time she understands death at all, she would rather die than live through the torture again.

As we work with boundary ruptures we will be constantly seeking to explore what is necessary for us to return to joy - so many different exercises will be inserted that will allow for the return to joy.

Vows, Oath, Double-binds, Blessings and Curses

Vows

There are certain messages that seem to be consistently given to set the stage for mind control programming. Growing up in the closed culture of violence, torture and occult involvement allows those children GOD has entrusted to cult members to be abused. Satanism is a large culture spreading from extended families to communities to regions in some cases. Even when children only hear crazy-making messages they will still seek to make sense of life and the lies that they hear.

The following is a compilation of lie-based messages from different survivors who have shared those that have been important to renounce during their journey to freedom. These types of lies and many thousands like them have been imbedded in the minds of those whom I have been privileged to work with. The messages many times have turned into vows. Scripture tells us to never make a false vow and that a vow must be made of your own free will. A vow is a voluntary pledge to fulfill an agreement.

Vows must be uttered, as in

Deuteronomy 23:23 *"You shall be careful to perform what goes out from your lips, just as you have voluntarily vowed to the Lord your GOD, what you have promised."*

Vows are binding once they are made as in

Ecclesiastes 5:4-5 *"When you make a vow to GOD, do not be late in paying it; for He takes no delight in fools. Pay what you vow! It is better that you should not vow than that you should vow and not pay."*

Some vows are wicked as in

Jeremiah 44:24-27. *"Then Jeremiah said to all the people, including all the women, Hear the word of the Lord, all Judah who are in the land of Egypt, thus says the Lord of hosts, the GOD of Israel, as follows: As for you and your wives, you have spoken with your mouths and fulfilled it with your hands, saying, We will certainly perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn sacrifices to the queen of heaven and pour out drink offerings to her. Go ahead and confirm your vows, and certainly perform your vows! Nevertheless hear the word of the Lord, all Judah who are living in the land of Egypt, 'Behold, I have sworn by My great name,' says the Lord, 'never shall My name be invoked again by the mouth of any man of Judah in all the land of Egypt, saying, 'As the Lord GOD lives.' Behold, I am watching over them for harm and not for good, and all the men of Judah who are in the land of Egypt will meet their end by the sword and by famine until they are completely gone."*

Vows need to be renounced and broken because they give ground to the enemy. As you check through the following examples of vows, please note what is happening to you and when you find a vow that feels true, mark it and then ask GOD:

What you received from making the vow?

Did I give a part of myself away by making this vow?

- I can never feel the _____.
- I can never know _____.
- Having seen the truth, I will forget _____.
- I will be invisible.
- I have to be good.
- If I remember _____ I will die.
- If I remember _____ my family will die.
- If I remember _____ I will explode.
- I can never tolerate the truth.
- When Christians hurt me, I deserve a lot of pain, I need to be punished.
- If I break off with Mom and Dad, my _____ will be killed.
- If I break off with Mom, I'll always live in torment for the evil things I did.
- I'll be _____ if I break off with Mom.
- If I hurt anyone, I will be cut off from the people who love me.
- If I hug anyone, they'll end up, _____.
- If I love anyone, they'll crush my heart, or they'll be killed.
- If I trust anyone, _____ and I deserve a lot of pain.
- I will never get angry.
- If anyone says they love me, they're not to be trusted.
- Children are to be seen and not heard.
- Children are no good.
- There's no GOD. He hates people like us, only gives us pain.
- Churches always fall apart when we go there; it's always our fault.
- We're dumb and stupid; we'll never amount to anything.
- People in general only want to use us for their purposes and when they're done they kick us in the teeth. They tell us to get the hell out of their face; we're no longer needed.
- We are really not a woman.
- I will just keep my mouth shut.
- I will do it myself.
- Women are not good, they're _____.
- Women are _____.
- I won't grow up.

- Girls are stupid.
- I won't let GOD heal me unless _____.
- I can never make a mess.
- I will never ask another question.
- Girls are to be seen and not heard.
- I am not a man.
- I will never be like _____ (my father, my mother, my family).
- I will always be in control.
- The Lord Jesus Christ is _____. He _____ (abandoned us years ago, hates us, will never want to live in us, will never accept us in Heaven, thinks we're too bad).
- The Bible _____.
- We're no good.
- We deserve to die.
- If we listen to the pastor then _____ happens.
- It's not okay to talk about problems.
- I can never have feelings.
- I have to be _____ (strong, good, right and perfect)
- Don't be selfish.
- It is not okay to play or be playful.
- I will keep peace at any price.
- I have to keep one foot in the door of the cult in order to protect _____.
- My mind is so damaged that it will never be healed, whole and functional.

More Vows

- I can never have feelings.
- I have to be (strong, good, right and perfect)
- Don't be selfish.
- It is not okay to play or be playful.
- I will keep peace at any price.
- I have to keep one foot in the door of the cult in order to protect _____.
- My mind is so damaged that it will never be healed, whole and functional.
- It's not okay to talk about _____.
- I cannot feel my _____.
- Feelings should not be expressed.
- I must be strong, good, right and perfect so that will be proud of me.
- Don't be selfish.
- I can't play or _____.

- If I don't keep the peace _____.
- I am all alone because _____.
- They do not see me because my body _____.
- I can't be right or _____.
- I am powerless _____.
- There is no way to stop the pain.
- If I ever stop the pain, _____.
- I can't get away _____.
- I am pulled in every direction by _____.
- I am too small to _____.
- I doubt _____.
- I am afraid of _____.
- I am _____.
- GOD doesn't want me.
- I am bad.
- Nobody loves me.
- I am an orphan.
- The family of GOD is a _____.
- I am attached/bonded to _____.
- I am lost in _____.
- I don't belong to _____.
- I am unlovable, not important, and not special to anyone.
- I deserve to hurt.
- I can never get away from _____.
- I am evil because _____.
- I have a heart of _____.
- I deserve to be punished because _____.
- I have no value because _____.
- I will destroy every relationship I am in because _____.
- I will never have a family.
- I am unable to accept GOD's _____.
- I will fail because _____.
- No one can be trusted.
- I dare not _____.

The important thing in doing this exercise is to ask GOD what you received from making the vow and asking Him to show you what you need to renounce to be free of its effects.

Be certain to ask the Lord to show you the effects of the agreements that making the vows put in place. Canceling these agreements is a very powerful and necessary thing to do.

Oaths

Oaths are solemn promises. They are made to confirm a covenant as in **Genesis 26:28**, They answered, "*We saw clearly that the Lord was with you; so we said, 'There ought to be a sworn agreement between us' -- between us and you.*" as in **Numbers 30:2** "*When a man makes a vow to the Lord or takes an oath to obligate himself by a pledge, he must not break his word but must do everything he said.*"

Oaths are not to be made in an idol's name as in

Joshua 23:7 "*Do not associate with these nations that remain among you; do not invoke the names of their gods or swear by them. You must not serve them or bow down to them.*"

Jesus tells us not to make oaths in

Matthew 5:33-37 "*Again, you have heard that it was said to the people long ago, 'Do not break your oath, but keep the oaths you have made to the Lord.' But I tell you, Do not swear at all: either by heaven, for it is GOD's throne; or by the earth, for it is his footstool; or by Jerusalem, for it is the city of the Great King. And do not swear by your head, for you cannot make even one hair white or black. Simply let your 'Yes' be 'Yes,' and your 'No,' 'No'; anything beyond this comes from the evil one.*"

Oaths have the potential to become a double bind.

Double-Binds

Double binds are formed in a mind control slave when a small child is being controlled and dominated by the exertion of illegitimate authority. The child believes that they have no choice and in addition something so horrific has happened to them that they have had to compartmentalize their mind to hide the terror from their conscious mind, or the part of their mind that does the daily functioning.

They will have said to themselves, "I can never remember that horror" or they more likely will have been programmed to "forget to remember" and will have been told that if they ever remember, they will die, someone else will die or their house will burn down or a dozen other things including "you see, you are so evil that Jesus couldn't rescue you."

This will cause a conflict in the mind that seems irresolvable, particularly because the heart of the person may have already accepted Jesus. The system fights vigorously to protect that part that "has Jesus" so that part will not be contaminated. This means that those who are evil can't come together with those who are Christian. This is the classic double bind. "***I am good, I have Jesus in my heart; I am evil, I have done horrible things.***" Only Jesus can reconcile this split.

Double bind beliefs are used to create negative spiritual roles with names to match such as "unforgiveness" or "the one who doesn't trust anyone." To learn to trust that the Lord Jesus will heal she must deal with the feelings of giving up her name as well as her identity.

A part of the mind that is invested in keeping the evil hidden may take on the name of Satan. It sees itself as Satan because it has been forced to do the things that are very evil. She has been made to believe that she is evil and therefore she is Satan.

If she is going to look at what she has done that is evil she will need to face the reality of being forced to behave like Satan.

Creation of double-bind Messages

To create a double bind the giver of the message speaks forth an obviously ambiguous statement that the receiver hears as ambiguous but does not question.

For instance: "***you are so evil, you must be Satan. If you are Satan then you can't be a Christian. If you do evil you can't be a Christian.***" By the time the child is five or six she believes that she is evil and therefore she must be Satan.

Mind control messages are laid in by the programmer ignoring any inconsistencies in the message. The message can never be questioned or discussed even though the message is ambiguous and inconsistent. The final cardinal rule for creating a double bind is to make the whole topic never to be discussed or death is threatened.

Blessings and Curses

Both blessings and curses belong to the invisible and supernatural world. Blessings from GOD produce good and beneficial results. Blessings from Satan have the opposite effect. Curses result in bad or harmful consequences. The two words are mentioned 640 times in the Bible.

Curses and Blessings are delivered through the vehicle of words, spoken out loud, uttered inwardly or written. They can also be delivered through physical objects.

Blessings will be received from physical objects only if the individual apprehends the Will of GOD and then by faith and obedience receive what was offered to them by the physical object such as the Lords Supper. If these objects are received rightly they bring blessing, if they are received wrongly they provoke GOD's judgment. **I Cor. 11:29.**

A curse not only results in harmful consequences but curses that are active can keep us from being aware of the blessings that GOD has for us.

Deuteronomy 28:1-2 "If you fully obey the LORD your GOD and carefully follow all His Commands I give you today, the LORD your GOD will set you high above all the nations on earth. All these blessings will come upon you and accompany you if you obey the LORD your GOD:"

He does require Holiness and obedience.

Deuteronomy 28:9-10 "The LORD will establish you as His Holy people, as He promised you on oath, if you keep the Commands of the LORD your GOD and walk in His ways. Then all the peoples on earth will see that you are called by the Name of the LORD, and they will fear you."

Results of disobedience

Deuteronomy 28:15 "However, if you do not obey the LORD your GOD and do not carefully follow all His Commands and decrees I am giving you today, all these curses will come upon you and overtake you:" If you do not separate yourself from evil and stop allowing yourself to be accessed by those who have hurt you, these curses will overtake you."

Deuteronomy 28:28 "The LORD will afflict you with madness, blindness and confusion of mind."

Deuteronomy 28:37 "You will become a thing of horror and an object of scorn and ridicule to all the nations where the LORD will drive you."

Deuteronomy 28:45 "All these curses will come upon you. They will pursue you and overtake you until you are destroyed, because you did not obey the LORD your GOD and observe the commands and decrees He gave you."

Deuteronomy 27:1 "Moses and the elders of Israel commanded the people: 'Keep all these commands that I give you today.'"

He very carefully laid out guidelines of how His people were to live. Did they obey? No, they wanted to be like GOD. Then He spelled out the effect of disobedience the curses. He spells out graphically how Satan has planned to destroy GOD's people.

Deuteronomy 27:15-26 "**Cursed** is the man who carves an image or casts an idol--a thing detestable to the LORD, the work of the craftsman's hands--and sets it up in secret." "**Cursed** is the man who leads the blind astray on the road." Then all the people shall say, "Amen!" "**Cursed** is the man who withholds justice from the alien, the fatherless or the widow." Then all the people shall say, "Amen!" "**Cursed** is the man who sleeps with his father's wife, for he dishonors his father's bed." Then all the people shall say, "Amen!" "**Cursed** is the man who has sexual relations with any animal" Then all the people shall say, "Amen!" "**Cursed** is the man who sleeps with his sister, the daughter of his father or the daughter of his mother." Then all the people shall say, "Amen!" "**Cursed** is the man who sleeps with his mother-in-law." Then all the people shall say, "Amen!" "**Cursed** is the man who kills his neighbor secretly." Then all the people shall say, "Amen!" "**Cursed** is the man who accepts a bribe to kill an innocent person." Then all the people shall say, "Amen!" "**Cursed** is the man who does not uphold the words of this law by carrying them out." Then all the people shall say, "Amen!"

Curses, whether they are the result of GOD's direct Word or the result of a person trapped by Satan becomes an "enforcement" not to do GOD's Will; and is an enforcement to do Satan's will.

Does this passage describe Mind control slaves to you? Curses are a violent expression of evil upon others. Consider the example of Cain in:

Genesis 4: 11 *"Now you are under a curse and driven from the ground, which opened its mouth to receive your brother's blood from your hand."*

Curses are forbidden upon GOD's people in:

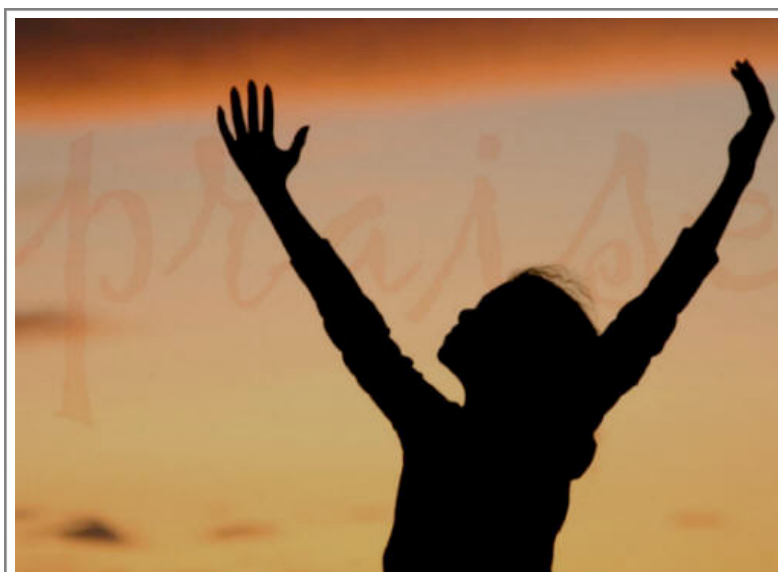
Genesis 12:3 *"And I will bless those who bless you and the one who curses you I will curse. And in you will all the families of the earth be blessed."*

Curses are manifested by rebelliousness as in:

2 Samuel 16:5-8 *"As King David approached Bahurim, a man from the same clan as Saul's family came out from there. His name was Shimei son of Gera, and he cursed as he came out." He pelted David and all the king's officials with stones, though all the troops and the special guard were on David's right and left. As he cursed, Shimei said, "Get out, get out, you man of blood, you scoundrel" "The LORD has repaid you for all the blood you shed in the household of Saul, in whose place you have reigned. The LORD has handed the kingdom over to your son Absalom. You have come to ruin because you are a man of blood! "*

In **2 Timothy 2:26** GOD says that the people can get free.

2 Timothy 2:26 *"And that they will come to their senses and escape from the trap of the devil, who has taken them captive to do his will"*



Denial-programming Vows

We do not recommend that survivors work through this information without support. The words that are highlighted seem to be some of the words used by programmers during the torture that was done to install the denial programming. Clients that have gone through these renunciations have found that the denial is less bothersome and they are more able to go to truth and let GOD reveal the origin of the lies that are holding them captive.

In the Name of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ, I renounce on behalf of every part of my being:

1. Believing that memories are always lies.
2. The family lie that truth and GOD are incompatible.
3. Believing the lie that I must/I will work hard doing for others, for this is the way to heaven.
4. Believing the lie that I must be or that I am the generational heir for the family ruling spirits.

In the Name of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ; I renounce on behalf of every part of my being:

5. Believing that memories will fail me and are better off forgotten, because to remember would be to betray my life. To betray my life would make me disloyal to the clan.
6. Believing the lie that to remember would be to betray my life.
7. Believing the lie that memories are better off forgotten.
8. Believing in the saying "Forgive and Forget," then making a vow that I will forgive and then I will forget.
9. Believing the lie that I must remain loyal to the cult no matter what.
10. Believing the cult/family lie that my life has no value.
11. Believing the lie that the cult/family members are the only ones who would or could ever love me.
12. Believing that I must be loyal to the clan/family.

To be loyal to the clan is everything you know and everything you know is a lie, which will never be the truth, and the truth will set you free. GOD is that truth and to be free, we win.

In the Name of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ, I renounce on behalf of every part of my being:

13. Believing the lie that if I have my memories, then, I must utterly forsake GOD forever.
14. Believing the lie that memories are blasphemy and that I stand condemned as a heretic if I entertain them.
15. Believing the lie that if I have GOD, then, I have no traumatic memories.
16. Believing the lie that I can never look at any kind of memories.

17. Believing the lie that being a "true believer" means that my creed has to be "nothing happened here."
18. Believing the lie that true religion is true denial, which is true worship.
19. Believing the lie that "good Christians do not have bad thoughts."
20. Believing the lie that if I get "more GOD" there will be no pain.
21. Believing the lie that if I have a problem, I don't have GOD.
22. Believing the lie that I just need more GOD/discipline.
23. Believing the lie that I can only believe in and profess to follow the GOD that I am told to follow the one my family believes in.

There appears to be an extreme intermingling of truth and lies in denial programming. The following is an example of that intermingling that causes great confusion.

Freedom is a lie. You will always be bound to GOD. You will find freedom in GOD. We have freedom in GOD. In GOD we have joy. In GOD we have happiness. In GOD we have love. In GOD we know the truth and the truth is our source of help in time of need. We'll always be of help to those who trust in GOD, because GOD is the only way we'll find freedom. I recommend a prayer here to renounce and ask GOD to replace the lies with truth.

Then break covenants of death and destruction (self-destruction) when you arrive at the truth. A fail-safe program may be in place to show the client that they cannot win and they cannot break the oath. Blood oaths, fluids, mortal and immortal breath, sexual bondage, crucifixion, death and double death, leash, woman, man, fertility rituals, mind bending, electric voltage, messages, ouiji board, tarot cards, numerology, astrology are used to establish the blood oaths and reinforce the denial.

In the Name of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ, I renounce on behalf of every part of my being:

24. Believing the lie that I will die or something else bad will happen if I choose to leave "the one true church."
25. Believing the lie that true religion is putting others before myself.
26. Believing the lie that true religion is dying to ones self and vowing to die for GOD no matter what.
27. Believing the lie that it is my fault if I feel pain.
28. Believing the lie that true religion and the pursuit of GOD must be painful.
29. Believing the lie that I must do painful penance to be forgiven by GOD.
30. Believing the lie that to receive GOD fully I must do very painful penance just to get His attention.
31. Believing the lie that true religion and the pursuit of GOD must be painful.
32. Believing the lie that GOD comes fully to those who die in penance and in sacrifice.
33. Believing the lie that I am a reusable or living sacrifice.
34. Believing the lie that my death would "save the world."

35. Believing the lie that my life would "save the world."
36. Believing the lie that blood consumption and other blood rituals are the way to GOD.
37. Believing the lie that taking the Catholic Eucharist everyday is the only way to heaven.

Then the oaths continue:

- Whom the sun sets free is free indeed.
- Where there is no sun you will find hell.
- Hell brings life.
- Life is actually death.
- Death, sweet eternity.
- Your memories match with Scripture,
- So why were we wrong?
- Because.

Another part of the programming follows:

- GOD wrote all Scripture
- And we use Scripture to back what we do, and then what we do doesn't hurt you.
- If you remember pain, they'll find out you lied,
- Because we follow GOD and our GOD is truth.
- Memories are because we want attention.
- Memories are because we want love.
- Memories are because we are crazy,
- Memories are because we enjoy pain.
- Memories are because we are loyal to our self.
- Memories take away your family.
- Memories kill those you love,
- Your loyalty to the clan/family is null and void if you remember:

Pain, shame, knives, ropes, fire, hurt, death, children, names, faces, rooms, houses, locations, times, dates, false marriages, rites of passage, rituals, clothing alters, altars, instruments, chalices, colors, numbers, dogs, cats, ceremonies, regressions, rebirths, coffins, burials are **all used to reinforce the denial.**

Again praying through each of the above with begin to bring freedom.

The following was spoken over a survivor during a ritual. These words need to be renounced.

*"God would not let you die.
God would not let you live.
No hope.
You are not good enough to exist.
You are not bad enough to exist.
Life and death will never let you go.
To know the truth, is only to believe your lies.
You will never know lies from truth.
Since God is a lie, then He is truth.
Truth is lies.
Memories are never the truth.
Then memories are never lies.
God is just a memory.
Therefore memories, truth and God are incompatible.
Denial is a religion."*

In the Name of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of every part of my being:

38. I renounce the generational spirits around the core that are connected to denial.
39. I renounce the prince demon associated with each generational line that GOD wants me to be actively involved in displacing. I renounce being the repository for the generational hatred and pain.
40. I renounce believing that there are things about my life that I can't say in any (this) church.
41. I renounce believing that I am disqualified to be in church because I am so dirty and defiled.
42. I renounce any terror that I hold of Jesus.
43. I renounce all strong affection and loyalty to protecting spirits that are keeping the denial in place.
44. I renounce and reject all backward programming.
45. I renounce the lie that I will never be able to distinguish truths from lies.
46. I renounce the lie that memories, truth and GOD are incompatible.
47. I renounce and reject the lie that because I have memories, I enjoy pain.
48. I renounce and reject the lie that I am neither good enough nor bad enough to exist.
49. I renounce the lie that religion is denial.
50. I renounce the lie that if I renounce denial I am too weak to do anything for myself anymore and will lose control.
51. I renounce and reject my position in the religion of denial.
52. I renounce the lie that a true relationship with Jesus Christ equals physical death.
53. I renounce the lie that if I remember it means that it never happened.
54. I renounce and reject believing in the power of the sun, and that the sun will set me free.

55. I renounce and reject all sun gods.
56. I renounce being dedicated to 'god' to carry on the family line and receive the family heritage, the generational spirits.
57. I renounce being covered in body parts and body fluids during a dedication.
58. I renounce any power, position or prestige that my participation (either forced or voluntary) in rituals, sacrifices, penances gave me.
59. I renounce doing good deeds at church to make myself look good.
60. I renounce all self-importance I had and still have from being in a place of prominence at church and in the cult.
61. I renounce anything that still has a hold on me from my former cult activities.
62. I reject the lie that nothing happens unless I am there!
63. I reject the lie that I am the center of the universe!
64. I renounce believing that life should be no pain.
65. I renounce the lie that truth is pain.
66. I renounce believing that if I find the truth it will bring pain. I renounce believing that truth brings punishment and life is pain.
67. I renounce the lie that truth equals pain and punishment.
68. I renounce the lie that pain gives me strength.
69. I renounce the lie that fear of pain give strength.
70. I renounce the lie that Pain is my family.
71. I reject the position that I am willing to carry the family pain and cover it up.
72. I renounce any false indulgences that the pains of penance gave to me.
73. I reject any false gifts given to me by doing penance or by being true to Satan.
74. I renounce any positions of power that penance gave to me.
75. I renounce any positions of power that being true to Satan and the cult gave to me.
76. I renounce the benefits of any positions I have had.
77. I renounce the lie that the more pain I carry, the more power I have.
78. I renounce the lie that I am a perfect sacrifice and that I have to carry the pain of the cult.
79. I renounce believing the lie that Jesus died for everyone's sins but mine.
80. I renounce the position of being savior of my own life.
81. I renounce the pride in being my own savior.
82. I announce the truth that Jesus paid the price for my salvation.
83. I announce the truth that I exist because the Lord GOD created me.
84. I announce that the true and living Lord Jesus Christ is the only Son that can save me.
85. I announce the truth that it is by grace that I have been saved.
86. I announce the truth that the true and living Lord Jesus is the center of everything.
87. I announce the truth that GOD is in charge and I am not!
88. I announce the truth that Jesus is my Savior!

89. I announce that I am willing to know the whole Truth no matter what it might look like!
90. I announce that only GOD is all knowing, all-powerful and ever present.
91. I announce that Jesus is my all in all!
92. I announce that I am willing to let the Lord Jesus Christ break the power of the pain programming.
93. I announce that I want to know the truth no matter how painful.
94. I announce the truth that the only place I want to be is in the center of the will of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ.
95. I announce that I only want to be the bondservant of the true and living Lord Jesus Christ.
96. I announce the truth that Jesus Christ is the perfect and only living sacrifice that we need.
97. I announce that the true and living Lord Jesus Christ is the Savior of the world.
98. I announce the truth that The true and living Lord Jesus Christ is the only Savior.
99. I announce the truth that I cannot carry the family pain.
100. I announce the truth that the Lord Jesus will be with me through all of my own pain.
101. I announce the truth that the only strength I have is through the true and Living Jesus Christ my Lord and Savior.
102. I announce the truth that I am willing to let the Lord Jesus Christ expose all areas of self-absorption and narcissism that have a hold on my life.

Section 4

Section 4: Prayers

Dealing with Spirit and Soul-ties

Spirit and soul ties¹⁰, what are they? Scripture speaks about un-Godly spirit and soul ties that affect our spiritual freedom. Shechem and Dinah in **Genesis 34** illustrate an un-Godly spirit and soul tie resulting from sexual union. The Bible says that Shechem's soul clung to Dinah, and the result was death and destruction. Being spirit and soul-tied means to stick fast, like superglue. **Un-Godly spirit and soul ties arise from wrong motives or wrong loyalties**. Inappropriate spirit and soul ties are out-of-order relationships and negate our ability to be loyal to Godly spirit and soul ties."

The Bible also speaks of **other un-Godly ties to evil, other gods and deceit**. "They encourage (hold fast) each other in evil plans" (**Psalm 64:5**). They "embraced (held fast to) other gods, worshipping and serving them" (**2 Chronicles 7:22**). GOD's people "cling (hold fast) to deceit; they refuse to return" for which He judged them (**Jeremiah 8:5**).

There are non-sexual spirit and soul ties also, which are equally controlling, damaging and serious to GOD, although we don't usually consider them to be as dark or evil. In actuality, they hold a person or a thing higher than GOD, which is idolatry and very grievous to Him. Our relationship with Him must be preeminent, above our relationship with anyone or anything else.

Un-Godly spirit and soul ties are inappropriate, excessive loyalties or codependent ties to parents, relatives, friends or a group. The fellowship of rebellion (like a gang), the ties of drinking buddies, or the drug culture are examples. The survivors of a war, natural disaster or some other traumatic event may also be spirit and soul-tied.

Spirit and soul ties may explain **tribal feuds** and give evidence of excessive loyalty to an ethnic background, to organizations, to a geographic area (like the Transkei), to a period of history, or to a certain social set in a certain part of town. **Food** may even be an object of spirit and soul ties. Oaths to fraternal organizations are spirit and soul ties that may transcend loyalty even to one's country. There are numerous historical examples of soldiers sparing property of landowners of "the other side" because they saw the symbol of Freemasonry displayed.

¹⁰ For additional study, please see *Journey2Freedom* [Book six](#) ("**Dealing With The Giants And Strongholds**").

How are spirit and soul ties formed?

Spirit and soul ties can stop the counseling process and need to be broken. A sexual relationship with an **exchange of body fluids** such as menstrual blood or semen will create a spirit and soul tie. Other body fluids used in rituals such as blood, urine, semen, feces, or saliva will also result in spirit and soul ties. Another way the **blood tie** can be enforced would be if she believed that she has been washed in the blood of the false Jesus. This lie leads her to believe that the situation is hopeless. It is vital that Y'shua, the true Jesus Christ of Nazareth be allowed to speak the truth into that lie.

Another way that spirit and soul ties develop is through the process of **sharing trauma** either in an accident or in a ritual. Psychic ties and the **exchange of body energy** will both create spirit and soul ties that are deceptively powerful. In addition, spirit and soul ties can also be created by normal close relationships and can be very healthy and normal.

Un-Godly spirit and soul ties link people who are linked to other people who are in turn linked to other people. These spirit and soul tie linkages may be thought of as railroad tracks being laid down, which allow the networking of demons to pass from one person to another. The train cars may be feelings, emotions, thoughts, compulsions, inclinations, demons, messages, etc.

Due to the numerous **sexual liaisons, traumas and blood rituals** within the cult, it is reasonable to assume that everyone who has had cult experience is linked to everyone else, even though one person may not have had a direct personal experience with everyone else.

When a spirit and soul tie is established, **parts of the humanity of two people can be attached to each other**. That is, part of one person becomes part of the other person and vice versa. In DID/SRA the "intruder" parts may be indiscernible, form a part of the presenter system, or hold a powerful position in the internal system. Remember that this is what the client is led to believe and until Y'shua (Jesus) can speak truth into the situation, it is important that this demonic construct be dismantled by the power of Jesus' shed Blood. The Lord Jesus Christ can then show the client how the enemy has duped her.

When the client recognizes that a relationship has power over her then it is important to pray and break the connections.

These spirit and soul ties can be broken and access stopped by following several simple steps:

1. The obvious first step is to ensure that your client is willing to participate. Then ask her to allow Y'shua (Jesus) to reveal the depth of the soul ties and then to break the soul ties. When you begin praying ask Y'shua Jesus to separate all parts of the person's humanity from that which is demonic and command the demonic to leave.
2. Then ask Jesus to send back the "intruder" parts, which do not belong to your client. Pray asking the Lord Jesus Christ to cleanse the parts of your client that will be freed by the deliverance that she experiences. Follow this up by breaking off vows, assignments, curses, double binds, programs, seals, and shields.

3. Again through prayer ask Jesus to bring back into the body the parts of the mind that do belong to your client. Do deliverance for all demons that have been attached. It is important to take time to minister healing to all parts of the mind that has been affected by this process.

Ask the Holy Spirit to close all the access points by which the spirit and soul ties occurred. Conclude the process by doing origin; source and beginning work with parts that have returned, focusing on areas of healing and deliverance. It is helpful to stop at various points and check in with the client regarding what is happening to them so that you can minister into what they are experiencing. Most clients will notice a change. It may be helpful to repeat this process at different times in the healing journey.

We are told to forgive everyone or we will be turned over to the tormentors. Have you forgiven everyone? Have you forgiven everyone living or dead? Have you forgiven yourself?

Have you ~~BROKEN~~ ties with ... ?

- ☐ Husband/Wife/Children.
- ☐ Mother/Father.
- ☐ Grandparents/Brothers/Sisters.
- ☐ Relatives.
- ☐ Friends.
- ☐ Past Sexual partners.
- ☐ Divorced mate.
- ☐ Sexual perversion.
- ☐ Sexual abusers.
- ☐ Fantasies.
- ☐ Lesbian relationships.
- ☐ Desires of the world.
- ☐ Other Christians.
- ☐ Denominations.
- ☐ False doctrines.
- ☐ Employers.
- ☐ Teachers/classmates.
- ☐ Political figures.
- ☐ Un-Godly music/arts.
- ☐ My body.
- ☐ Myself/my ego.
- ☐ Addicted relatives.
- ☐ Drugs/legal or not.
- ☐ Cults.

- ☐ Any fears of death.
- ☐ Objects or carved images.
- ☐ Cars.
- ☐ Jewelry.
- ☐ Any saints.
- ☐ Any false gods or goddesses.
- ☐ Secret societies.
- ☐ Astrologers/fortune tellers.
- ☐ Any occult practice or instructor.
- ☐ Satan/demons.
- ☐ Abusers: verbal/physical/emotional.
- ☐ Un-Godly romantic relations.
- ☐ Homosexual relationships.
- ☐ Love of Money.
- ☐ Pastors/Priests/Leaders.
- ☐ Former churches.
- ☐ Un-Godly prophecies.
- ☐ Deceptive Philosophy.
- ☐ Fellow Workers.
- ☐ Musicians/Entertainers.
- ☐ Heros/athletes.
- ☐ Food.
- ☐ My youth.
- ☐ Nicknames.
- ☐ Addicted acquaintances.
- ☐ Alcohol.
- ☐ The dead children of abortions/miscarriages.
- ☐ Idols.
- ☐ Inanimate objects.
- ☐ Sentimental attachments.
- ☐ Mary/mother of Jesus.
- ☐ Any legalistic practice.
- ☐ False religions.
- ☐ Mediums/Spiritists.
- ☐ Psychics.
- ☐ Any new age practice.
- ☐ Pets/ animals/any bestiality Instructors.
- ☐ Martial arts.

- ☐ Instructors.
- ☐ Meditation.
- ☐ Yoga/Eastern Religions
- ☐ Fraternities.
- ☐ Law Enforcement group.
- ☐ Sororities.
- ☐ Schools School Names.
- ☐ Military branches.
- ☐ Military Leaders or Personal.
- ☐ Blood Transfusions.
- ☐ Blood Pacts or Oaths.
- ☐ Doctors.
- ☐ New Age parishioners.
- ☐ Doctors who gave misdiagnosis.
- ☐ Nurses/acupuncturists.
- ☐ Hypnotists.
- ☐ Hospitals.
- ☐ Clinics.
- ☐ Lawyers.
- ☐ Chiropractors.
- ☐ An Area.
- ☐ Land tied to Trauma/disasters.
- ☐ Our home place.
- ☐ Buildings.
- ☐ Anyone you have lied to.
- ☐ Anyone you haven't forgiven.
- ☐ Anyone in your life who is or was very controlling or domineering.
- ☐ Anyone who has physically assaulted you.
- ☐ Anyone you have had accidents with.
- ☐ All tragic events that might have opened a door.
- ☐ People that you have entered into a wrongful contract with.
- ☐ Teachers who have taught you lies.
- ☐ Anyone who is an angry person.
- ☐ Anyone who is foolish.
- ☐ Anyone who is dishonest.
- ☐ Curses and iniquities of the lands of my travels.
- ☐ Curses and iniquities of the lands of my ancestors.

Scripture:

**Genesis 2:21-24,
2 Samuel 20:2,
Genesis 44:30-31,
1 Kings 11:1-2,
Ruth 1: 14-17,
Isaiah 3:12,
1 Samuel 2:29,
1 Corinthians 1:10,
1 Samuel 3:13,
2 Corinthians 6:14-18,
1 Samuel 18:1,
Colossians 2: 1-2**

Satan's theology of Suffering

Much twisted thinking about suffering is taught and the Illuminati philosophy that propagates the idea that pain is strength and the pain we suffer will give us the strength to conquer is particularly suited for the adversary's abilities and goals. This belief needs to be renounced.

Satan's theology of suffering comes from the lies that I hear that have controlled people's lives that have been tortured. These need to be renounced and GOD's Truth presented instead.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering prevents me from remembering what will happen if I do remember my assignments and agreements.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering keeps me safe.

In the Name of the true Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering means that I have paid the price for what has been done been done to me or what I have done to others.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering means that I have no responsibility for what has been done.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering keeps the heart intact and keeps the crown of thorns around the heart.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering keeps me closer to GOD.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering keeps me in heaven.

In the Name of the True lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering causes me to live forever.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering means that GOD won't send me to hell because I am already suffering.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being: I renounce believing that suffering means I have already paid the price.

AMEN!

Prayer renouncing false suffering, sacrifice and discipline

*(From **Psalm 51** – King David's prayer of repentance for committing adultery with Bathsheba and sending her husband into battle to be killed, as well as additional scriptures.)*

- HAVE MERCY upon me, O GOD, according to Your steadfast love; according to the multitude of Your tender mercy *and* loving-kindness blot out my transgressions.
- Wash me thoroughly [and repeatedly] from my iniquity *and* guilt and cleanse me *and* make me wholly pure from my sin!
- For I am conscious of my transgressions *and* I acknowledge them; my sin is ever before me.
- Against You, You only, have I sinned and done that which is evil in Your sight, so that You are justified in Your sentence and faultless in Your judgment. [Rom. 3:4.]
- Behold, I was brought forth in [a state of] iniquity; my mother was sinful who conceived me [and I too am sinful]. [John 3:6; Rom. 5:12; Eph. 2:3.]
- Behold, You desire truth in the inner being; make me therefore to know wisdom in my inmost heart.
- Purify me with hyssop, and I shall be clean [ceremonially]; wash me, and I shall [in reality] be whiter than snow.
- Make me to hear joy and gladness *and* be satisfied; let the bones which You have broken rejoice.
- Hide Your face from my sins and blot out all my guilt *and* iniquities.
- Create in me a clean heart, O GOD, and renew a right, persevering, *and* steadfast spirit within me.
- Cast me not away from Your presence and take not Your Holy Spirit from me.
- Restore to me the joy of Your salvation and uphold me with a willing spirit.
- Then will I teach transgressors Your ways, and sinners shall be converted *and* return to You.
- Deliver me from bloodguiltiness *and* death, O GOD, the GOD of my salvation, *and* my tongue shall sing aloud of Your righteousness (Your rightness and Your justice).
- O Lord, open my lips, and my mouth shall show forth Your praise.
- For You delight not in sacrifice, or else would I give it; You find no pleasure in burnt offering (**I Samuel 15:22**).
- My sacrifice [the sacrifice acceptable] to GOD is a broken spirit; a broken and a contrite heart [broken down with sorrow for sin and humbly and thoroughly penitent], such, O GOD, You will not despise.
- Do good in Your good pleasure to Zion; rebuild the walls of Jerusalem.
- Then will You delight in the sacrifices of righteousness, justice, *and* right, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering; then bullocks will be offered upon Your altar.

In the Name of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ, I renounce all sacrifice, suffering and penance I have been involved with to redeem my sins or bring about my own salvation.

I ask for Your forgiveness, Lord Jesus, for believing that I can do anything to atone for my sins and earn Your forgiveness.

I thank You that You paid the ultimate price for my forgiveness and I accept Your sacrifice for me. Lord Jesus, please speak Truth to all parts of my being who are still hanging on a cross or _____ in the belief that they can save themselves or someone else.

Deliver me from my blood guiltiness Lord Jesus. I am willing to acknowledge all my sins and I believe that the salvation and forgiveness I received when I accepted You as my Lord and Savior covers all my sins and applies to all parts of my being. Help me to live in the reality of this.

In the Name of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ, I confess that You, O Lord, do not delight in my sacrifice (**Psalms 51:16**) and are not pleased with my burnt offerings. I believe that the sacrifice You desire is the sacrifice of praise (**Hebrews 13:15**), a broken spirit and a broken and contrite heart (**Psalms 51:17**).

I renounce all my false understandings about what a broken and contrite heart is. I renounce believing that GOD wants me to be shattered, crushed, wounded, torn to pieces, and made to perish, _____, or hurt in any way to atone for my sins or the sins of others.

I believe Your Word, Lord, that a broken and contrite heart is one, which is broken by penitence. I thank You that my heart and my spirit are broken by penitence when I regret my wrongdoings and express remorse and Godly sorrow for my sins. I do confess a Godly sorrow for my sins according to **2 Corinthians 7:10**, and I believe that Godly sorrow produces a repentance that leads to salvation and brings no regret. I release any worldly grief I am holding which produces death.

In the Name of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ, I renounce all false understanding and application in my life of **Proverbs 20:30**, "*Stripes that wound scour away evil and strokes reach the innermost parts.*" I renounce believing that by my own stripes evil will be scourged away and that I should delight in the strokes that reach my innermost parts.

I thank You Lord Jesus that You were wounded for my transgressions and that You were bruised for my iniquities. I thank You that the chastisement of my peace is upon You, and that it is by Your stripes that I am healed, cleansed, forgiven and saved. (**Isaiah 53:5**) I thank You Lord Jesus that You alone are worthy to administer strokes in my life. I renounce all other forms of wounding and punishment for the purposes of cleansing and purification.

I trust You to discipline me Lord Jesus because You love me. I renounce believing that Your punishment is cruel, random and/or capricious. Lord Jesus, I bring to Your feet all the ways in which punishment and discipline has been twisted in my mind especially **Hebrews 12:11** "*GOD disciplines us for our own good*" and **Revelation 3:19** "*Those whom I love, I reprove and discipline.*"

I confess that all these things about suffering, sacrifice, atonement, punishment and discipline are confused in my mind.

I thank You that You alone can bring me Truth about these things and that You delight in doing so. Thank You that Your Holy Spirit is leading me into ALL Truth (**John 16:13**). I believe that I SHALL know the Truth and the Truth shall make me free (**John 8:32**).

I renounce all punishments or disciplines I received in the Name of GOD, which are not from the Creator GOD Almighty, and I ask You to cleanse me from all of their effects. I believe that any reproof or discipline from You, the True and Living GOD, is fully consistent with Your Nature of Love. I believe that You are patient, kind, gentle and forbearing toward me. I believe that You do not keep a record of my wrongs and You do not delight in evil, which invades my life.

I believe that You rejoice as I am transformed by Your Truth and that You always protect me, hope the best for me and persevere in my life and on my behalf (**1 Corinthians 13**). I renounce believing that You discipline me with wrath. You have not appointed me to wrath but to obtain salvation by Jesus Christ (**1 Thessalonians 5:9**). Your wrath comes only upon children of disobedience, who are the children of unbelief (**Colossians 3:6**).

Free me from all false suffering, all lies about false suffering and all the consequences of false suffering that are still operating in my life. Please heal the destruction they have wrought in me. Thank You for Your Truth and love, Lord. I love You and I praise Your Holy Name.

AMEN!



Secrecy Renunciations and Affirmations

In the Name and Authority of the True Jesus Christ and by His Shed Blood I renounce on behalf of all parts of me all secrecy programming, silence programming, and all "see no evil, and hear no evil, speak no evil" programming.

In the Name and Authority of the True Jesus Christ and by His shed Blood I renounce on behalf of all parts of me all vows I made to never tell the secrets, to always remain silent, never tell about the cult, and all other vows made to protect myself and others from knowing the truth about the cult.

I, on behalf of all parts of me, purpose to confess and speak the truth about my past, even when difficult or painful to do so in order that I might know the Lord's Truth in all of my being and in order to walk pure and Holy before Him. I also give permission for the True Lord Jesus of Nazareth - the Way, the Truth and the Life - to shine His Light into all parts of me to reveal lies, deception, secrets, Satan's strongholds, Lucifer's strongholds, and any and all sins that keep me from drawing closer to the presence of Jesus.

In the Name and Authority of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth I command all demonic spirits of secrecy, lies, shame, self-protection, deception, and other aspects that hold in the secrets to leave now and go straight to the Feet of the Lord Jesus. Don't harm anything on anyone on the way. Don't come back. Don't send anyone or anything back in your place. I forbid you to retaliate in the All powerful Name of Y'shua (Jesus).

I ask You Lord Jesus to heal and restore my body, soul, and spirit from all wounds, sins, and decisions I made that I have just reversed in Your Name. May Your Holy Spirit fill all the places where demonic spirits left.

Thank You Lord Jesus!!

Amen!

Forgiveness

- Is forgiveness a feeling?
- Do we have to forgive?
- What are the consequences of unforgiveness?
- What does forgiveness do?

All of these questions and more are dealt with in this section as we work with the topic. Tools to help you walk through the toughest issues will help you forgive and be free to move on.

I. What forgiveness is NOT:

- A feeling. Nobody ever feels like forgiving.
- Pretending I was not hurt. Pretending and forgiving are not the same thing. GOD can heal hurt, not pretense.
- Saying what the person did was not wrong.
- Relieving the other person of his or her responsibility. We don't acquit them from responsibility for their actions, but we leave them to GOD who can ultimately hold them accountable.

II. Forgiveness is a decision I make to obey GOD in getting my heart right with Him.

It is:

- **A decision**, sometimes a hard decision. GOD has given us the choice to decide, even if our emotions are resisting. It is an act of our will, not our emotions.
- **A decision I make**. I am the only one who can decide to forgive or else live with crippling consequences of unforgiveness.
- **To obey GOD**. Forgiveness is not a suggestion. It is commanded.
- **In getting my heart right with Him**. It's between GOD and me, not another person and me.

III. Consequences of the sin of unforgiveness.

- Our wrong reaction of unforgiveness is as bad as the wrong action of the offender.
- Unforgiveness causes prayers to not be heard. (**Psalms 66: 18**)
- Unforgiveness can bring your spiritual life to a halt. (**Isaiah 59:2, 57:15**) Do you want to hold on to the bitterness more than you want to go on with GOD?

IV. What forgiveness IS:

- A command, a choice, an act of the will (**Hebrews 12: 15**).
- The key to moving mountains (**Mark 11:23-25**).
- Who GOD is (Psalm 86:5) He wants us to be like our Father (**Romans 8:29**).
- The mark of radical love (**Luke 17:4, James 2:8**) GOD did it first. (**1 John 4:19**) Faith works through love (**Galatians 5:6, 1 Corinthians 13:2**).
- Your only alternative to torment (**Matthew 18:33-35**).
- Exercised to the degree you have been forgiven (**Ephesians 4:32, Colossians 3:12-13**).
- The degree to which you want to be forgiven (**Matthew 6:12, 14-15**).
- Having the Mind of Christ (**Luke 23:34**).
- A condition of worship (**Matthew 5:23-24**).
- Not a one time act, but a lifestyle of staying right with GOD that has to be maintained (**Romans 2:1**).
- Forgiveness glorifies GOD.
- Forgiveness does not keep "count" (**Matthew 18:21-22, Luke 17:3-4**).
- Unforgiveness gives satan a foothold. (**2 Corinthians 2:10-11, Ephesians 4:26-27**)

V. How to know you have forgiven:

You can hear the offender's name and your blood pressure does not rise. You do not get sick in the pit of your stomach or feel anger, hate, resentment. You desire to affirm love to the person, communicate forgiveness make restitution and be reconciled.

Seven steps to BITTERNESS¹¹

(and the seven spirits enforcing it)

1. Unforgiveness

Making and keeping a record of wrongs.

2. Resentment

Holding on to, meditating on and chewing on the record of wrongs.

3. Retaliation

Don't forgive, get even. Retaliation wants to get back at the person by making them pay for what they did or the pain they caused.

4. Anger

Unforgiveness, resentment and retaliation are building and the feeling of anger grows.

¹¹ Adapted from "*A More Excellent Way: Be In Health*", by Henry Wright.

5. Hatred

As anger sets in, hatred comes. Hatred says: "Because I'm remembering what you did to me, because I have been meditating on it and resent it, I want to get even. At this point, you don't have reason to exist anymore, especially in my presence. There's not room for you and me at the same place at the same time." Hatred starts to develop into the elimination modality.

6. Violence

After hatred comes violence. Violence says: "Before I eliminate you, you're going to feel my pain. You're going to hear my voice, know my hatred and experience it ...

7. Murder

The final fruit of bitterness is murder. This can be actual physical murder or murder with the tongue, which is character assassination or verbal abuse.

When hatred, violence and murder are in someone's life, they feel they are justified and everybody else is going to pay the price.

TOTAL Forgiveness

How to know if you have totally forgiven:

Luke 6:37 *"Do not judge, and you will not be judged. Do not condemn, and you will not be condemned. Forgive and you will be forgiven."*

- You don't tell anyone else what they did to you. No one else!
- You won't let them be afraid of you. When you walk into the room, they are not afraid!
- You do not want them to feel guilty. You never mention it again!
- You let them save face. You preserve their self-esteem, you cover for them. You don't even let them know there is a problem. You are not judgmental or self-righteous!
- You protect them from their greatest fears and their greatest secrets. You don't leave them in perpetual fear, thinking they will be found out. You don't want anyone else to know what they have done.
- Forgiving, it's a life sentence! You do it for life! You keep on doing it for the rest of your life!
- You pray for them. You let them off the hook. You don't say *"Lord I commit them to You."* You say *"Lord, please bless them even more than You bless me!"*
- You can hear the offender's name and your blood pressure does not rise. You do not get sick in the pit of your stomach or feel anger, hate, and resentment.

GOD does this for us and we are commanded to do the same!
Forgiveness is not an emotion, it is a decision!
Forgive the living and the dead!
Forgive yourself for everything and anything!



Forgiveness Worksheet

Who injured you? List each person involved ...	
What they did or failed to do ... List everything that each person did or failed to do that hurt you ...	
Your reactions and feelings ... List the feelings you felt as a result of the injury you suffered ...	
What did you do? What did you do in response to the injury you suffered?	
The lies ... List the lies by completing the sentence. The lie is that I ...	
What does GOD say? List the corresponding Truth and Scripture ...	

Prayer: Cleansing from bitter-root judgement and bitter-root expectancies

In the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ, I confess and repent of all my bitter root judgments and bitter root expectancies toward my father, mother and myself and all other persons including those I remember and those I don't remember.

I especially repent of those bitter-root judgments¹² formed against parts of myself.

I cancel every one of them and destroy by the Finger of the Living GOD all curses and effects thereof. I bless all those judged with every blessing from the Lord, setting them free from all my judgments and condemnations in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ.

I choose to honor my father and mother to the extent GOD's Will permits -- in every area of my life. I repent and cancel all inner vows that I have ever made contrary to the Will of my Heavenly Father.

I destroy the curses and effects thereof replacing them with that which blesses all involved.

I bring to the cross for crucifixion all attitudes, habits, practices and consequences coming from all of the above, reckoning them as dead on the cross when Christ died. I choose to hate all my sins enough to give them up through Christ who strengthens me.

I confess and repent of all wrongful judging coming from an impure heart involving blame, condemnation, anger, envy, jealousy, bitterness, and all wrongful motives.

I replace them with all the blessings that I can give in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ. I especially forgive all wrongful judgments coming against myself.

I ask GOD to forgive me wherever I have sown wrongful thoughts, words, and actions and to spare me through Your Grace from reaping the effects of my judgments.

I forgive my father, mother and myself and all others. I ask that the Holy Spirit bring anything of which I am not aware to my mind. I pray GOD's Richest Blessing on all who have wronged me.

I cancel all parental inversion that has taken place in my life, and all bondage to performance orientation. I repent of and cancel all my sinful attitudes and practices not included in the above.

I replace them with the love of GOD and His Holy Will for all and myself involved. Anything not included in the above that should be, I do now include in the Name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth.

Anything not prayed correctly, I ask the Holy Spirit to complete as necessary in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ in whose Name all of this is done for the Honor and Glory of GOD.

¹² For additional study on bitter-root judgments, please see Journey2Freedom [Book 7](#)
"Uprooting Generational Heart Attitudes And Roots"

I ask You Lord Jesus Christ to come here now and take all the aspects of myself into Your Loving Arms.

I ask You to show me the lies that I have believed regarding any sins done to me or which I have chosen to commit.

I ask You, my Heavenly Father to replace these lies with truth, giving forgiveness, cleansing, healing, comfort, and full, complete, and permanent deliverance from both the lies I have believed and any and all grounds given to Satan or his demonic forces.

Fully redeem all the above failures and preserve me from repeating the same.

Thank You, Lord Jesus

AMEN!



Prayers to break hard-heartedness

Proverbs 4:23 *"Above all else, guard your heart, for it is the wellspring of life."*

Father, I come to You in the Name of Jesus Christ and I repent for myself and all of my ancestors who hardened their hearts to You. They rebelled and stubbornly turned away and did not listen to Your Word, Your Spirit or Your prophets. I repent for all generational hardheartedness, calloused hearts, blind hearts, resentment, blasphemy, bitterness and all unforgiveness. Lord would You break the curse of ignorance, all futile thinking, all darkened understanding and any lost sensitivity to Your Holy Spirit. I repent for all my ancestors who gave themselves over to sensuality and impurity with a continual lust for more.

Lord I repent for all that trusted in works rather than faith and Your grace. I repent for any rebellion, disobedience, doubt and unbelief, betrayal, hatred of others, following deceptions and false prophets.

I repent for wickedness, being lukewarm; love gone cold and oppression of the weak and poor. I ask You to break the curses and uproot the iniquity in my family line that has caused spirits of stupor, blind eyes, deaf ears, deceptions, snares, traps, stumbling blocks, retribution for evil and all bent backs. I repent for all stubborn and evil inclinations of our hearts that cause us to go backwards.

Lord would You sprinkle clean Water on my entire generational line and cleanse us from our impurities, idols and uncleanness? Will You remove our hearts of stone and give us new hearts of flesh and a new spirit that moves us to follow and keep Your Laws?

Lord will You now listen to my plea and restore in us a heart after Your heart, a heart that administers True justice, mercy, love and compassion instead of unfeeling sacrifice. Lord I ask for a restoration of the Covenant in our family line. Please restore all birthrights, inheritances, blessings, lands, provision, protection and the relationship and intimacy with You.

Lord restore in us the belief that with GOD nothing is impossible. Revive our faith in miracles and the fact that Your supernatural things are for me. Help us to stand firm until the end and let our wholehearted devotion to You bring honor, praise, thanksgiving and Glory to Your Name.

I repent for all my ancestors that were grudging, grumblers, hardhearted, tightfisted and harbored evil thoughts towards the poor. I repent for all generational love of money, greed, self-reliance, bitter envy, selfish ambition, pride, arrogance and denial of the truth. I repent for all generational doubt and unbelief that replaced love, trust and reliance on You. I repent for those that built their house on sand and did not put Your Words into practice.

Lord, would You restore feeling in our hearts so we would give and lend cheerfully, willingly, generously and thankfully. Lord I ask today for Godliness with contentment and a thankful attitude for my daily bread. I ask for humility and Your wisdom from above which You give generously. I ask for Fire, passion and a burning heart that would move me into action for the things of GOD. Lord, please restore in us a trust and a love of Your Word.

Bring it alive and activate it in our hearts so it would once again penetrate, divide and judge the attitudes of our hearts.

I ask for another chance for my family, that we would build a new foundation on the Cornerstone, Jesus Christ. I ask for the restoration of our hearts so we have the ability to love GOD with all our heart, soul, mind and strength. I ask for a broken, contrite, pure and noble heart. Help us consider it pure joy when we face trials, knowing that they develop perseverance, which brings completeness and maturity.

Lord I apply the Blood of Jesus to wash away all the bitter roots of iniquity in my family line.

Father, forgive us for all this wickedness and iniquity. Lord please remove all generational reproach, blame, shame, guilt, scorn, disgrace and dishonor. Today I make a choice to forgive myself. Thank You Lord!

Ephesians 4:17-19, Zechariah 7:8-13, Romans 11:5-10, Matthew 24:10-13, Revelation 3:15-17, Ezekiel 36:22-29, Jeremiah 7:23-24, Deuteronomy 15:4-10, 1 Timothy 6:6-10, James 3:13-15, Hebrews 3:12-14, Hebrews 4:12-13, Luke 6:46-49, Luke 8:4-15, James 1:2-5, Mark 12:30, Joshua 5:9, Proverbs 18:3

AMEN!



Agreements made before the beginning of Time

The following statement needs to be taken at face value and with a remembrance that we are seeking to heal the perception of the individual. Try not to get caught in theological traps but simply pray through and let GOD be GOD with these. These agreements may have been made on behalf of the individual before the foundation of the world began, even back in the void. They also may have been made in rituals with the person present.

Zephaniah 1:1-18 describes a people filled with debauchery and idolatry and Yahweh declares His wrath at such.

Breaking the power of seals

Seals will be deeply hidden and may be one under another. If the person has had much work in this area and nothing seems to change, don't despair, but keep pursuing, as there may be many more seals that are hidden away. I encourage you to allow the Lord to share what individual agreements would be in place for these seals to be active.

Worship of Moloch

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of all parts of my being and my generations, I renounce the following agreements made on my behalf.

I agreed to worship GOD and Moloch at the same time.

I agreed to be dedicated to Moloch.

I agreed to worship Moloch.

I agreed to be forever hooked to Moloch.

I agreed to be taken to the star and worship.

I agreed to have barbs put in my body from Moloch.

I agreed to receive and keep the pain from these barbs in my hip and back. I agreed to worship destruction.

I agreed to the chaos and that the chaos would rule over our left side and our functioning. I agreed that all around our being would emanate pain and destruction.

I agreed to be his pillars of flowing blood and pain.

I agreed to worship the rock of safety.

I agreed that our reward is pain, pain from Moloch to Moloch's glory.

I agreed that the stars and the moon have ownership of our being, our soul from the beginning.

I agreed that we would continue to be a remnant forever in the kingdom of Satan.

I agreed to carry the pain in the back of the neck and that a chain would remind us of it.

I agreed that my muscles and tendons be given to Satan and his worship to stretch and give pleasure of pain to Satan.

I agreed to receive in the deepest part of my being the curse to carry for my generations to the altar forever Satan's blood.

I agreed to bow at the pillars to worship and adore the evil one and to go to the temple for all ceremony's to punish others.

I agreed to give up all claim to own anything, to have any order in my life.

I agreed to acknowledge to Satan I have no rights to anything good, only punishment, poverty, and abandonment.

I agreed to ultimate ruin of all of me if any single vow is ever discovered and I ever turn away from Satan.

I agreed to seek the stars and Moloch for all wisdom and understanding.

I agreed to not use my mind for any purpose other than Satan's work.

I agreed to worship and adore the priests of Satan all over the world and spread Satan's worship around the world.

I agreed to only use the temple as sacrifice and worship to Satan and always willing to give my blood.

I agreed to have my joints be pulled apart for his pleasure. I agreed to be his, Satan's, alone and no other.

I agreed to pleasure and enjoyment only through pain and oneness and worship ceremonies with Satan.

I agreed to be with Satan on the Day of the Lord and take my place to be a part of all of Satan's plans of destruction.

Breaking Satanic Seals and Contracts¹³

Have the candidate renew Baptismal¹⁴ vows.

- **Q: Do you renounce satan and all the spiritual forces of wickedness that rebel against GOD?**
 - *A: I renounce them.*
- **Q: Do you renounce the evil powers of this world that corrupt and destroy creatures of GOD?**
 - *A: I renounce them.*
- **Q: Do you renounce all sinful desires that draw you from the love of GOD?**
 - *A: I renounce them.*
- **Q: Do you turn to Jesus Christ and accept Him as your Savior?**
 - *A: I do.*
- **Q: Do you put your whole trust in His grace and love?**
 - *A: I do.*
- **Q: Do you promise to follow and obey Him as your Lord?**
 - *A: I do.*

(Francis McNutt suggests that to break the demonic seals is to have the candidate break and take back **three times** the contracts and agreements made with Satan. It could be because the oaths were sworn to the Babylonian Trinity and so to break the seals, you need to renounce the oaths three times.)

I, _____, break and renounce the agreements I made with Satan that I would always ... (be as specific as possible) _____.

I take back these agreements and give my full allegiance to my Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ, in whose authority I make these declarations.

A person in spiritual authority should then declare **three times**:

_____ 's agreements with satan are now broken in the Name of Jesus Christ, Whose servant I am.

He/She is separated and sanctified unto Jesus Christ of his/her own free will and acceptance of the Covenant Promises of Jesus that whoever comes to Him He will in no way cast out but will cleanse by His Blood which He shed for him/her on Calvary.

I break every seal of satan on _____ and set him/her free by the Sword of the Holy Spirit, in the Name of Jesus Christ.

¹³ Adapted from Francis MacNutt, *Deliverance From Evil Spirits*.

¹⁴ For additional study, please see *Journey2Freedom* [Book 4](#)

Freedom from the Wheel

Agreements need to be broken to gain freedom from the practice of unholy "*merkabah*" (chariot) and riding the throne chariots to the throne of god. These agreements are based on a perverted version of **Ezekiel 1**. Please mark the ones that are applicable to your experience. (Again it is suggest that you use the format from Francis Mac Nutt to break the agreements.)

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of all parts of my being, I renounce the following agreements made on my behalf.

I agreed to have a place in the darkness, the higher realm of darkness.

I agreed to have fire enter my being so that I can reflect sparkling colors onto the beast.

I agreed that my place is upright on the wheel

I agreed to never to feel my body again.

I agreed to feel the darkness and come alive.

I agreed to have wings and the face of my mother,

I agreed to have the legs of a lion and claws,

I agreed to have the other 3 beings with me in order to be alive!

I agreed that my wings would never stop moving.

I agreed that the fire in me never stops burning and the fire sparkles.

I agreed to rotate on the wheels

I agreed to go to the chariot whenever I desire or Satan wants me to.

I agreed to have Satan's dreams

I agreed to have Satan's face over mine in rotation.

I agreed to have the hand of the priest upon us all the days of our journeys.

I agreed to contain (house) and exhibit Satan's fire, wind, storms, death, deceit, destruction and utter chaos.

I agreed to perfectly rotate at all times only in the ream of darkness (thought the darkness in some countries will appear light - it is Satan's counterfeit.

I agreed to transfer energy through metal-channels of Satan's power.

I agreed to never be completely human or beast but to be both and neither.

I agreed to glow with Satan's fire and circle of power.

I agreed to have his (Satan's) hands drawing mine with the beast and be taken back with the peg in the middle (spokes) back through generations in the realm of darkness.

I agreed that the wings belonged to me and that I belonged to darkness.

I agreed to make certain that the mechanical part of me, _____ worked the design of the wheels and operated from them.

I agreed that this part of me would travel alongside of _____ to realms of operating darkness. This applies especially to governments, heads of agencies and all other master controllers.

I agreed that the wheels must never stop operating.

Our celestial beings are in the wheels and the wheels in us and _____ rides the chariot.

_____ operates the chariot. We agree to a union with the one on the throne.

The following agreements are from Isaiah 6, Ezekiel 1 and 10, Zechariah 4; again it is suggested to pray according to the format by Francis McNutt.

I agreed to be beheaded for Lucifer.

I agreed to be resurrected for Lucifer.

I agreed to run on the wheel in order to stay alive.

I agreed to practice Chaldean magic¹⁵.

I agreed to keep the wheel moving.

I agreed to ride the throne of Lucifer forever.

I agreed to guard the books for Lucifer.

I agreed to guard the fire of Satan.

I agreed to carry the valor and might for Lucifer.

I agreed to be the capstone for Lucifer.

¹⁵ **Chaldean Magic**, the science of Moses and other learned thaumaturgists, was wholly based on an extensive knowledge of the various and now forgotten branches of natural science. They are thoroughly acquainted with all the resources of the vegetable, animal and mineral kingdoms, experts in occult chemistry and physics, psychologists as well as physiologists, and instructed in the mysterious sanctuaries of the temples.

I agreed to carry the power of Lucifer in order to complete the work that Lucifer destined me for.

I agreed to keep my heart turned toward Lucifer.

I agreed to keep the oil flowing into the lamp stands for Lucifer.

I agreed to be one of the two anointed ones who stand beside Lucifer Lord of the earth.

I agreed to carry Lucifer's glory.

I agreed to live in the eternal sleep.

I agreed to live in the fog.

I agreed to live in the mist.

I agreed to travel in the drift.

I agreed to practice alchemy.

Isaiah 6:1-13 *In the year that King Uzziah died, [in a vision] I saw the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and the skirts of His train filled the [most holy part of the] temple. Above Him stood the seraphim; each had six wings: with two [each] covered his [own] face, and with two [each] covered his feet, and with two [each] flew. And one cried to another and said, Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts; the whole earth is full of His glory! And the foundations of the thresholds shook at the voice of him who cried, and the house was filled with smoke. Then said I, Woe is me! For I am undone and ruined, because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips; for my eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts! Then flew one of the seraphim [heavenly beings] to me, having a live coal in his hand which he had taken with tongs from off the altar; And with it he touched my mouth and said, Behold, this has touched your lips; your iniquity and guilt are taken away, and your sin is completely atoned for and forgiven. Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send? And who will go for Us? Then said I, Here am I; send me. And He said, Go and tell this people, Hear and hear continually, but understand not; and see and see continually, but do not apprehend with your mind. Make the heart of this people fat; and make their ears heavy and shut their eyes, lest they see with their eyes and hear with their ears and understand with their hearts and turn again and be healed. Then said I, Lord, how long? And He answered, Until cities lie waste without inhabitant and houses without man, and the land is utterly desolate, And the Lord removes [His] people far away, and the forsaken places are many in the midst of the land. And though a tenth [of the people] remain in the land, it will be for their destruction [eaten up and burned] like a terebinth tree or like an oak whose stump and substance remain when they are felled or have cast their leaves. The Holy Seed [the elect remnant] is the stump and substance [of Israel]."*

Agreements to break regarding jobs and assignments

Agreements need to be broken to gain freedom from the jobs and assignments that were placed on you. Please mark the ones that are applicable to your experience. Again we suggest that you use the format from Francis Mac Nutt to break the agreements.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of all parts of my being, I renounce the following agreements made on my behalf.

I agreed to be a designer and lab controller.

I agreed to maintain ties to offices in foreign nations and on planets.

I agreed to be an operator of channels.

I agreed to stay connected to CB's, humans, demon gatekeepers and d guardians.

I agreed to maintain four beasts, four thrones, four kings, four corners and the antichrist in my body.

I agreed to channel and reproduce for CB's and to allow CB's to reproduce through us.

I agreed to be drawn and quartered.

In connection with my assignments to be a designer I also renounce:

The designer table, the hands of design, the father's hand and the sins of my ancestors who were designers.

Agreeing to be the one to carry out the assignment of being a designer.

Agreeing to travel the grids to send complex signals to designs I've made.

Agreeing to be on the planning board.

Agreeing to be connected to 10 kings and each of the 10 ancestral spirits.

Agreeing to all satanic structures and gems in or on any _____.

Agreeing to travel in the dimensions participating with the spheres and to trancing.

Agreeing to participate in any form of worship in Satan's kingdom including unholy "*Merkabah*" or being a part of a **tetrahedron**.

I specifically renounce all **spilt brain programming**, any program or re-accessing of our brain for Satan's operation in the realm of darkness or false light.

Agreeing to have my hands altered to be used by Satan and the fathers.

Agreeing to be trained to use the lightening and to respond to the thunder, tyrannous.

Agreeing to be covered in jewels and communication devices.

Agreeing to have my spirit in the wheels.

Agreeing that every time I went to the throne my brain was redesigned.

Agreeing that ancestors had ability to redesign my brain through their hands and Satan's hands.

Agreeing to transfer powers through metals.

Agreeing to have Satan's hands.

Agreeing to an "anointing" of the holy one for Satan and release that anointing to all that I design.

I renounce all ways that I have been drawn back by the hands of my generations into the darkness.

I renounce the ability to kill with Satan's fire and power through the use of gems and rotating surges of power.

I renounce the wings, which is power and communication devices to all nations.

I renounce all unholy triads, unholy commander in chief, unholy master controller and unholy supreme commander.

Assignments of the Beast to be Cancelled

Agreements need to be broken to gain freedom from the belief that you must carry out assignments on behalf of the beast. Please mark the ones that are applicable to your experience. Again I suggest that you use the format from Francis Mac Nutt to break the agreements.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of all parts of me and my generations, I renounce the assignment to:

- Rise up out of the sea to cause chaos.
- Be empowered by Satan to be the beast.
- Share worship with Satan as the beast.
- Hold the ultimate military power as the beast.
- Have my power and authority extend throughout the earth as the beast
- Harass and persecute all those whose faith is in Jesus Christ as the beast.
- Be the anti-Christ, the last great ruler of the Gentile world powers.
- Be in complete rebellion against the True GOD of Israel (YHVH).
- Having a deadly wound that heals.

Agreements to Keep the Marriage Defiled

Pray through Revelations 17.

As we have prayed with different people several have experienced this. A slice (a cross section) of all of her had been betrothed at the foundation of the world to Satan/Lucifer and to _____. (The man she is married to in the natural.)

(She was powerless to do anything about it, which brings about great fury!)

We prayed and then ask the individual to renounce the ancestral right to preordain, infiltrate and control the marriage. (**Exodus 21:7-8**)

Next renounce the Satanic betrothal conducted on her behalf by the occult fathers.

Renounce being a spouse in a satanic manner to _____.

Renounce having been plucked or stripped of _____.

Renounce the reproach and deflowering of my virginity during the vows (**Leviticus 19:20**).

Renounce the betrothal vow that brought together the slave and the free.

_____ was to be his/her master and the beast in life.

Renounce the betrothal vow to be abandoned and to be delivered to as master, husband, and beast in a demonic, satanic meeting.

Renounce any way not free to be _____ wife/husband in the way GOD intended.

Break the power of the connectors that hooked her up to a **tetrahedron** and the four corners of the earth.

Because marriage is about the joining of two bloodlines the following agreements need to be broken regarding the River of Blood.

River of Blood

Agreements need to be broken to gain freedom from the unholy river of blood Again we suggest that you use the format from Francis MacNutt to break the agreements.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of all parts of my being and my generations, I renounce the following agreements made on my behalf.

- Agreed that we had to drink from the special cup even as it is poured out.
- Agreed that the river could always be allowed to grow in us, the root being the base of our spinal cord.
- Agreed to receive the attachments for the river, which were like barbwire inside and out and are given for life in Satan.
- Agreed that no one is allowed to turn the turntable.

- Agreed that she has to travel to the depths to be "free".
- Agreed to sprout more connections when more power source is needed.
- Agreed to always drink from the cup.

Marriage Anointing

This is a discernment issue that will allow couples to begin to sense true union with each other when the anointing is properly in place and covers the woman. We find many times that the anointing doesn't flow over the head but will hit the woman in the heart or the stomach or lower causing much pain. I believe that there may be more prayer work needed to explore why the anointing would not be in place.

Leaving and cleaving needs to be explored. Has this happened in this marriage?

Pray first **James 4:7**, submit to GOD. Pray that the soul must submit to the spirit and be the head and not the tail. Then submit yourselves to GOD. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you.

Explore feelings in both husband and wife about the issue of leaving and cleaving. Then pray for one or both of the spouses who did not leave mother and father or brother and sister, and have cleaved only to each other.

Matthew 19:5-6 *"For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and the two will become one flesh. So they are no longer two, but one. Therefore what GOD has joined together, let man not separate."*

Ephesians 5:31-33 *"For this reason a man will leave his father and mother and be united to his wife, and the two will become one flesh." This is a profound mystery--but I am talking about Christ and the church. However, each one of you also must love his wife as he loves himself, and the wife must respect her husband."*

Definition of Cleave:

- Main Entry: **Cleave**
- Pronunciation: 'klEv
- **Function:** *intransitive verb*
- **Inflected Form(s):** cleaved 'klEvd /; or clove /'klOv /; also clave /'klAv/; cleaved; cleav·ing
- **Etymology:** Middle English clevien, from Old English clifian; akin to Old High German: kleben. Means to stick, to adhere firmly and closely or loyally and unwaveringly.
- **Synonym:** see STICK

I have included the scripture passages regarding how a man is to treat his wife and the husband is the head over the wife.

Ephesians 5:15-20 *“Be very careful, then, how you live--not as unwise but as wise, making the most of every opportunity, because the days are evil. Therefore do not be foolish, but understand what the Lord's Will is. Do not get drunk on wine, which leads to debauchery. Instead, be filled with the Spirit. Speak to one another with psalms, hymns and spiritual songs. Sing and make music in your heart to the Lord, always giving thanks to GOD the Father for everything, in the Name of our Lord Jesus Christ.”*

The following are prayers of repentance for the husband¹⁶ to pray on behalf of himself and his generations.

I repent for my generations of men not living carefully and wisely.

I repent on behalf of the men of my generation for not making the most of opportunities but living at our own ease.

I repent on behalf of the men of my generation for being foolish instead of obeying the Lord.

I repent for the drunkenness and debauchery that we as men filled our lives with.

I repent for the harsh and evil words that our men filled their mouths with, words that seared your spirit and heart.

I repent that we did not nurture women with words that caused you to grow and bloom.

I repent that we were abusive and domineering and that we used intimidation and manipulation to control women.

I repent for the fear that we instilled in women.

I repent for the cold love and hardness of heart that we treated women with and that we did not honor and respect women.

The following are the scriptures regarding the woman's attitude and behavior toward her husband.

Ephesians 5:21-22 *“Submit to one another out of reverence for Christ. Wives, submit to your husbands as to the Lord.”*

The following are prayers of repentance for the wife¹⁷ to pray on behalf of herself and her generations.

I repent on behalf of my generations of women who did not respect men, who spoke behind their backs, who misused their powers, who held onto powers that were not theirs.

¹⁶ For additional study, please see Journey2Freedom [Book 2](#).

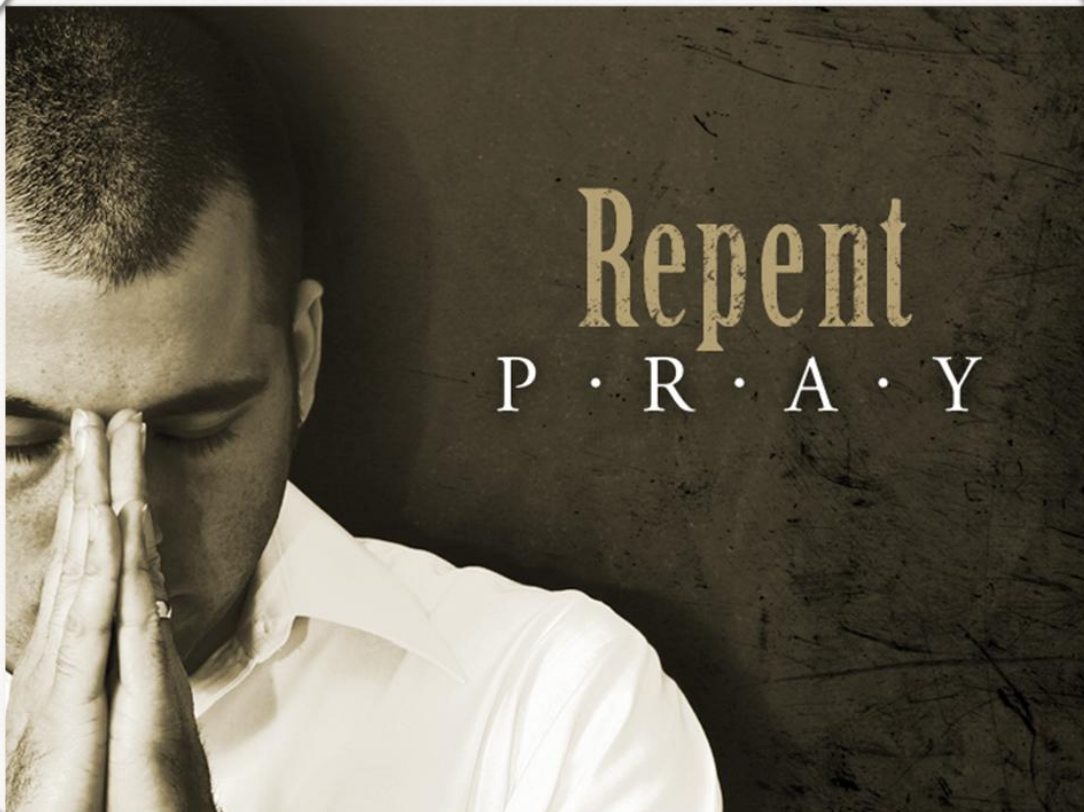
¹⁷ For additional study, please see Journey2Freedom [Book 3](#).

I repent on behalf of my generations and myself for the women who misused their charms and feminine wiles.

I repent for the female generational hard-heartedness that did not allow us to love our husbands as we ought.

I repent on behalf of my generations for those women and myself who did not honor or respect our husbands.

I repent on behalf of my generations and myself for those who did not submit to their husbands but chose to rule their husbands.



Renunciations: anti-Christ spirit, mother of darkness and the control of the anti-Christ

*(Excerpt from The Illuminati Formula to Create an Undetectable Total Mind Control Slave by Fritz Springmeier. Within the Illuminati hierarchy slaves, the spirit of the anti-Christ operates. **The Mothers-of-Darkness** are only allowed to become Mothers-of-Darkness after they marry the antichrist.)*

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of me:

1. I renounce being a Mother of Darkness.

2. I renounce marrying the antichrist.

(The entire worldwide collection of Mothers-of-Darkness alters will serve the physical antichrist in a private harem when he takes over. They will also serve as an inner elite guard of the physical antichrist.)

3. I renounce being prepared to serve the physical antichrist as a part of his private harem and being trained to be a part of his inner elite guard.

(They describe the consummation of the marriage with the antichrist as being badly burned.)

How does the Spirit of the antichrist influence a Mind-controlled slave?

Some of the things that this spirit does to control individuals are to cause them to judge themselves. Another thing done to control the slave's alters to change their focus so they can't grow spiritually, bribe the person with enticing doctrines of demons, and mislead people from true freedom into religious bondage.

4. I renounce all control that the antichrist spirit has over any and all parts of me to cause me to change my focus and stop my growth spiritually.

5. I renounce following enticing doctrines of demons and I ask You, GOD of Israel, YHVH, to teach me the ways that I am in spiritual bondage.

Satan himself spawned the antichrist spirit, as well as leading the demonic angels into their evil. The spirit of the antichrist has as its purpose the destruction of everything that GOD has built within the person -- their looks, their curiosity of beauty, and their personhood itself.

6. I renounce all of the destruction that Satan and the spirit of the antichrist has done in my life.

7. I renounce the destruction of my looks, my curiosity of beauty and the destruction of my personhood.

(The spirit of the antichrist is attached to the religious spirit when people get Christianity without the Spirit of Life.)

- 8. I renounce all training to bring death into the Body of Christ – to destroy the Body of Messiah - because a part of me has stayed loyal to my training to bring death and rage into the Body of Christ.**
- 9. I renounce the job, asking for forgiveness and cleansing. I ask You True Lord Jesus Christ to heal those who have been hurt because of my programming.**

(Many Monarch slaves with the antichrist spirit are working under the cover of being good Christians. The Bible even talks about them, *"For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Christ. And no marvel; for Satan himself is transformed into an angel of light."*)

- 10. I renounce being sent forth as an angel of light for Satan to be able to move the lights. I ask You Lord Jesus to cleanse me of the defilement of that and to forgive me.**

2 Corinthians 11:13-15 *"Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose end shall be according to their works."*

The Greek word translated "transforming" is also the source of our word masquerade. It means to have a front, with a hidden character behind the front. The words of the apostles warn Christians about "double-minded men" (**James 1:8**) and that Satan's key people will masquerade with false fronts.

- 11. I renounce all double-mindedness and falseness. I ask You True Lord Jesus Christ to cleanse me of the defilement of the false fronts and the ways that I have joined the masquerade to cover the pain. Please heal me.**

In contrast, the Scriptures admonish followers of Christ to have their public lives match their private lives.

- 12. Please reveal the areas where my private life does not match my public life. Satan lavishes the spirit of the antichrist upon his hierarchy. He doesn't lavish his spirit within what he views as the "rabble" of humanity, who does not directly serve him.**
- 13. I renounce all ways that I knowingly or unknowingly serve Satan because of submitting to the spirit of the antichrist. Please speak Truth in the inner most part of my being where this belief would be hidden.**

When the spirit comes into a person, it comes in as a cold clammy spirit that consumes all hope and all joy in life. Rather than being a fresh breeze bringing joy, this spirit of the antichrist is like a **vacuum sucking life**. It is like being raped. Victims of this spirit, say they felt like they were raped and defiled by it. The person's own natural feelings of cleanliness will feel violated. This spirit can touch our lives in different ways and at different levels.

- 14. Please cleanse and heal me from all ways the spirit of the antichrist has sucked my life away or defiled me.**

When our personal standards are violated, the persons will often not forgive themselves. Instead, they judge themselves.

15. Please help me to discern when I am judging myself and unable to forgive myself so that I may heal from the violations that the spirit of the antichrist has deposited in me.

This further illustrates how the antichrist sets up abusive patterns. By judging yourself, rather than forgiving, we set ourselves up as GOD, for only GOD can judge a person, for He is the Only One Who has a True Standard and measuring stick to judge by.

16. I renounce setting myself up as GOD to judge myself.

Captured by the cycle of abuse of the spirit of the antichrist, a person will continue to beat up upon themselves.

17. Teach me how to break this cycle and help me to forgive myself. Help me to stand free and declare that Satan has no power over me.

At some point we forgive ourselves, and in so doing we are saying that the memory no longer has mastery over us. As Christ is the incarnation of GOD in the flesh, the antichrist will be the incarnation of Satan in the flesh (Revelation 13:4). Satan wanted GOD's Power and Glory, but not the character of GOD.

The spirit of the antichrist has wisdom that it promotes which is "earthly, natural, and demonic." (**James 3:14-15**) The spirit of the antichrist will entice people with the Doctrine of Demons. (See **1 Timothy 4:1**)

18. Please cleanse me from the false power and glory and the wisdom that is earthly, natural and demonic. Please burn this out with Your Holy Fire, all that comes up from the left. Please replace it with Your power, glory, wisdom and strength, True Lord Jesus Christ.

For instance, *"For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that are just escaping from them who live in error. While they promise liberty, they themselves are the servants of corruption ... "*

19. I renounce all words of vanity, all lusts of the flesh, and all error.

20. I renounce all wantonness including unchaste behaviors.

21. I renounce having no regard for justice or others feelings, rights or safety;

22. I renounce being merciless.

23. I renounce being a servant of corruption.

2 Peter 2:17-19 The antichrist spirit breaks our ability to love GOD and others. Satan's original pride came from selfishness. The spirit of the antichrist brings selfishness, but it brings it in a hidden way. The antichrist spirit will cause pain. Heaven, where the spirit of the antichrist is absent - has no suffering. The hidden damage of pain is that it inflicts self-focus.

24. I renounce all self-focus or self-absorption.

25. I renounce clinging to immaturity because of the status that immaturity gives me as a survivor.

26. I renounce all the programming where this sin is reinforced. I ask You True Lord Jesus Christ to bring it out of all hidden corners of my being for healing and cleansing.

27. I renounce any way that I have made myself an idol because of my pain or my lust. I give up my right to hang on to the rage that has resulted.

Christ as He hung on the cross was able to continue to focus on others. While most men would have been thinking about themselves in self-pity, Jesus was still thinking of others.

He said to His mother, "*Woman, behold your Son.*" And to John, "*Behold your mother.*" To paraphrase, "*Take care of my mother.*" Later he said, "*Forgive them for they know not what they do.*" (See the Gospel of John) Jesus even brought someone to the Father while He hung on the cross. He was evangelizing. Don't so many Christians look for the ideal situation to lead people to the Lord, yet Christ did it under the worst circumstances.

28. Lord Jesus as You continue to heal me, please allow me to see the people of the world as You see them. Cleanse my vision, True Lord Jesus Christ.

Self-focus, selfishness and pride are closely related. It is hard to point out where one begins and the other ends. The spirit of the antichrist wants to draw others to its position of pride. So it inflicts pain and suffering, like it did to Job to draw the attention of the person off of Yahweh GOD and one's fellowman and onto oneself. All the commandments hang on us loving Yahweh GOD with all our heart, soul, and mind, and loving our neighbor as ourselves, but the antichrist spirit gets our focus off of Yahweh and others and onto ourselves. Bitterness may develop in us. Bitterness grieves the Holy Spirit. Bitterness will seat itself in our mind, and like a transponder will emit bitterness. A lack of peace and joy results from the bitterness.

29. True Lord Jesus Christ, I ask You to expose all bitterness so that I may experience joy and peace. Please forgive me for all ways that I have grieved the Holy Spirit.

The spirit of the antichrist has sidetracked the whole maturing process.

As a child grows into an adult it learns to shift its focus from itself to others. Can we go inside and focus on our own problems and solve them? If part of the problem is self-focus, then the answer is "no." The answer lies in focusing on the Holy Spirit. Living and walking in the Spirit of Christ is the health we seek. (**Galatians 5:16; John 15:1-11**)

30. True Lord Jesus Christ; forgive me for the self-focus and attempting to solve my problems by focusing on them. Help me to focus on the power of the Holy Spirit to bring the healing.

There are many cases where all kinds of individuals solved all kinds of problems by receiving the Holy Spirit into their lives. They see the supernatural cleansing that happens, but many times they don't understand the principle behind what they just experienced. When some of their problems persist, do they turn again to focus on the Holy Spirit?

Often they focus on themselves, self-pity, bitterness, etc. Counseling today often takes this approach. It is fine to identify the problem, but then following that - the solution is not to focus on the problem but to get out of the path of death.

31. Help me True Lord Jesus Christ to discern where I have been walking in death and be able to turn to You and walk in Life.

Healing may be a process, not an event. We break an arm in a second; it takes many months to heal. We break our capacity to love GOD and our fellowman, but we expect an instant cure. Anyone who has met the spirit of the antichrist needs to learn how to love again. Love is an action word. One learns to hammer nails by hammering nails. One learns to type by typing. One learns to love by loving. The survivor who has been controlled by the spirit of the antichrist may need to get a teacher of love, a "Loving teacher" so-to-speak.

32. True Lord Jesus Christ, help me to see the "Loving teachers" that you are providing to help me to learn to love as You love.

Firstfruit renunciations and appeal, baby sacrifice

This renunciation should be entered into with the same reverence encouraged in Tom Hawkins' "Appeal to the Heavenly Court". The original person should do it.

Father GOD, I, _____, in the Name of my Lord and Savior, Jesus Christ of Nazareth, and on behalf of all parts of my being, renounce the dedication and sacrifice of the first-fruit of my womb to Satan.

Your enemy, Satan, stole the first-fruit of my womb from me. This was not a free-will offering of mine and I was never consulted. If Satan has my baby I ask that You go get that baby and any others that came from my seed, whether I bore them or another part of me did.

I ask this on the basis of Your promise to the Philippian jailer (**Acts 16:31**) through Your servant, Paul, that if he believed in the Lord Jesus, he and his whole household would be saved. I do believe in Jesus Christ of Nazareth. He suffered and died to redeem me from my sins and He rose again from the dead because Death could not hold Him.

I belong to Him, body, soul, and spirit, so the fruit of my womb belongs to Him from the first to the last.

In addition, I renounce Satan's distortion and perversion of Scripture concerning the Feast of First-fruits that You instituted for Israel to observe in **Leviticus 23:9-14**.

It is Your feast celebrating the food harvest You provided for Your people each year. You never, ever wanted Your people to sacrifice their children to You or a false god. In fact, You forbade it (**Leviticus 18.21 and Deuteronomy 12:29-32**).

You said in **1 Corinthians 10:20** that everything sacrificed to idols is received as worship to demons. I do not want to fellowship with demons and, therefore, I ask Your forgiveness for all the cult worship of Satan or other false gods that I or any of my parts have participated in, willingly or unwillingly.

Thank You, Jesus, that You paid the price to buy me back from Satan with Your own life so that I and my seed to a thousand generations can be with You forever in Heaven.

You suffered scourging and crucifixion for me so that I could be healed body, soul and spirit. Your sacrifice was the only human sacrifice that could do that because You were sinless. You did not deserve death and hell so they could not hold You. Now You have the keys of Death and Hell, not Satan.

Father GOD, I repent for the sins of my ancestors who made a covenant with death, who believed Satan's lies that he would protect them if they worshiped and served him instead of You.

As for me and my house, we will serve the Holy Creator GOD and His Son, Jesus Christ, in the power of His Holy Spirit working in us and through us to do His good pleasure.

Thank You, Jesus, that You say in Your Word that the reason for Your appearing was to undo all the works of the devil.

I know You will do that in me and in my seed.

Thank You for what You have already done and what You will do. I want it ALL undone.

Sanctify me and my seed wholly unto You, casting out all demons, cleansing us of every defilement, body, soul, and spirit, that were put in us during all cult ceremonies.

AMEN!



First Claim DECLARATION

A powerful prayer weapon to fight against one of the strongest lies of satan and the cult ... who has the RIGHT of the first claim on my life?

EPHESIANS 1:3-14 *“May blessing (praise, laudation, and eulogy) be to the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ (the Messiah) Who has blessed us in Christ with every spiritual (given by the Holy Spirit) blessing in the heavenly realm! **Even as [in His love] He chose us [actually picked us out for Himself as His own] in Christ before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy (consecrated and set apart for Him) and blameless in His sight, even above reproach, before Him in love. For He foreordained us (destined us, planned in love for us) to be adopted (revealed) as His own children through Jesus Christ, in accordance with the purpose of His will [[b]because it pleased Him and was His kind intent] - [So that we might be] to the praise and the commendation of His glorious grace (favor and mercy), which He so freely bestowed on us in the Beloved. In Him we have redemption (deliverance and salvation) through His Blood, the remission (forgiveness) of our offenses (shortcomings and trespasses), in accordance with the riches and the generosity of His gracious favor, Which He lavished upon us in every kind of wisdom and understanding (practical insight and prudence), Making known to us the mystery (secret) of His will (of His plan, of His purpose). [And it is this:] In accordance with His good pleasure (His merciful intention) which He had previously purposed and set forth in [c]Him, [He planned] for the maturity of the times and the climax of the ages to unify all things and head them up and consummate them in Christ, [both] things in heaven and things on the earth. In Him we also were made [God’s] heritage (portion) and we obtained an inheritance; for we had been foreordained (chosen and appointed beforehand) in accordance with His purpose, Who works out everything in agreement with the counsel and design of His [own] will, So that we who first hoped in Christ [who first put our confidence in Him have been destined and appointed to] live for the praise of His glory! In Him you also who have heard the Word of Truth, the glad tidings (Gospel) of your salvation, and have believed in and adhered to and relied on Him, were stamped with the seal of the long-promised Holy Spirit. That [Spirit] is the guarantee of our inheritance [the firstfruits, the pledge and foretaste, the down payment on our heritage], in anticipation of its full redemption and our acquiring [complete] possession of it—to the praise of His Glory.”***

This Word clearly teaches that YHVH, the God of Israel, has the RIGHT of the FIRST CLAIM on me! BEFORE the FOUNDATION of the world, HE SET ME APART for HIS Purposes!

Duplicity Programming: The Devil's Deception

by Alice Moody, Ph.D.

NOTE: This article may trigger survivors. **Please pray before reading it with a therapist or caregiver.** This programming does **not** apply to all survivors. Only GOD knows how much, if any applies to you.

What Is Duplicity?

Duplicity is somewhat like borderline splitting into black and white, or all good and all bad, but instead of feeling good now and bad later, both are present and influencing, though maybe not consciously. This makes for very crazy feelings. It leaves a sense that **bad will come upon me if I experience good**. This means I can hardly enjoy the good because the bad is always lurking close by. This prevents the enjoyment of the good. The survivor never quite comes to complete faith in GOD, all the while believing this is even Biblical, since we are to walk by faith and not by sight/feelings. If you never quite "feel" GOD's peace or never quite "know" GOD's Character, or never "for sure know" memories are real, that's OK for you are to walk by faith.

This way of walking with the Lord is not faith building because faith without assurance soon dies. This type of set up is the ultimate double bind and the ultimate "gotcha" when you try to break from its grasp. **Everything has a double meaning.** Things are both/and. Good is always paired with bad at some level. It is like, trying to think of H₂O, but not water. It is like trying to think of peanut butter at a sandwich shop without thinking of jelly. It is like trying to think of Dr. Jeckle without remembering there is also Hyde. Throughout the survivor's life the good has been mixed with bad. It leads to feeling crazy if you begin to try to straighten it out.

James 1:8 speaks of the double-minded man unstable in all his ways. The Greek word translated double-minded is '*dipsuchos*' and means double-souled: the one soul directed toward GOD, the other to something else. It is applicable to a man who has no settled principles but is controlled by one opinion or course of conduct, and to another. This person will be undetermined in all things. **He is unable to take hold of the promises of GOD with firmness, unable to feel the deepest assurance when he prays that GOD will hear payer, and unable to go to GOD without hesitation.**

"The man of two souls, who has one for earth, and another for heaven who wishes to secure both worlds; he will not give up earth, and he is loath to let heaven go. This was a usual term among the Jews, to express the man who attempted to worship GOD, and yet retained the love of the creature!"

"Double minded is not deceitful but **dubious and undecided.**" It is Bunyan's '**Mr. Facing-both-ways.**' This definition also explains duplicity programming. For the survivor programmed this way, you never feel full faith, you always feel evil no matter how much you grow in your Christian life because underneath there is deep commitment to both worlds.

Synonyms for duplicity are: deceit, deception, dishonesty, disloyalty, unfaithfulness, treachery, fraudulence, and betrayal. Unfortunately, these are issues to which the survivor is consistently exposed.

Duplicity Programming and Its Impact.

The survivors believe that from the womb they are duplicitous and can never be a person of integrity. They believe even their egg in the womb has been tampered with, adding in a satanic nature. Over and over again, any good is destroyed by the cult splicing in bad. Look at ways the systems are set up into dark side and light side, false Christian host as well as a Christian host, ascended and descended systems, **false god and false trinity internally**.

All this is duplicity but it is also the basis of a fail-safe plan should the person really start healing. In always questioning who they are the survivor can never truly experience all she is in Almighty GOD. Anton LeVay's goal was to create duplicitous people, serving "god" by day and Satan by night, thus negating serving GOD at all.

In duplicity programming there is a Christian light side but it is religion not relationship. It is not the born-again experience that result in the Holy Spirit leading into all Truth and helping with accurate discernment. It is a false religion. Anton LeVay taught that the **highest sacrifice to Satan** is to achieve serving as leaders in both worlds, Christian by day and cult by night.

The ultimate gotcha for the Satanist is attacking the character of GOD. Satan left GOD and declared himself to be god. He set up a counterfeit for everything GOD has. The cult uses Satan's plan. Satan says he and GOD are one, that they are both sides of the same coin. They pervert Scripture and Christian doctrine to prove it to the victim. They distort things like Jesus being fully GOD and fully man, and Jesus asking on the cross why GOD forsook him. This is hard to grasp, but the Satanist LeVay taught **the higher you go on both sides (Satanism in the dark and Christian leader in the light) the greater the sacrifice to Satan**.

The closer you get to serving each in perfection is the ultimate goal. Of course, the service to "god" in this case is an internal false god and false trinity. That is part of the reason a survivor feels the closer they get to GOD and really walking with Him, then the closer they are to their evil, and worse than that, in the end it is the ultimate gotcha because GOD is duplicitous as well. So you get in a spot with the most freedom you've ever known in Christ, but stop there, preventing the ultimate gotcha. Ever wondered why some clients get so far and then get so stuck?

These deep beliefs in duplicity are usually not the early therapy spiritual issues already addressed. Many spiritual questions have already been answered dealing with trauma with the first systems presenting in therapy. When most of that already seems finally settled, duplicity comes with the deepest of hidden systems. These systems were never supposed to be found. But just in case the survivor gets that far in their healing, **duplicity is Satan's insurance plan that they will never finish healing**.

One no-win situation after another builds walls of brick and mortar between the survivor and any hope that GOD is not duplicitous. These walls are like the Great Wall of China, prisons and insane asylums full of wounded parts who tried to make sense of it all and gave up to psychosis or were locked up through strongholds.

If the survivor does remember trauma, she feels she must be making it up. At each layer of systems the trauma done to the survivor gets worse until she becomes the perpetrator and each layer uncovered results in greater atrocities. Eventually the atrocities are so great that the survivor accepts psychosis rather than face the reality of what's been done.

You might be wondering what is the difference between this and any other trauma. It is a matter of degree. At the deepest levels some report having gone through a checklist of doing every possible evil at least once. It is the magnitude of what was done to others that the survivor cannot face. It is also the escalation process. For example, the survivor spends the first part of therapy dealing with trauma done to him. He finally accepts it. He finally heals. He finally forgives. He processes all the anger felt toward the perpetrator. Then later in therapy he finds that he has been a perpetrator, and not only that it is like **Ezekiel 16**,¹⁸ whatever they did, his is worse!

The survivor feels no one can be trusted, not the therapist, not the survivor. Early on the cult set it up over and over for the survivor to be in a threatening situation. She is then rescued by a friend. This happens over and over. The stakes get higher and higher, and then the "friend" betrays her. The same scenario is set up for Jesus. One survivor reported that her friend kept witnessing to her. She finally accepted Jesus, only to go to a cult meeting that night where an "imposter Jesus" abused her. What crushing, disappointment, devastation and self-loathing. The survivor says to himself, *"You fool! You should have known better. Remember this! Never trust completely! Come on, say it, covenant it, never trust completely!"*

Duplicity is like a double bind in that it is a no-win situation. But the double bind can be resolved when coming to GOD as the Only Protector and Savior. If a survivor's double bind is *"don't heal or the cult will kill those you love"*, then you are caught only as long as you believe you must control the situation yourself.

Once you know GOD loves and has the power to protect your loved ones more than you, the power of the double bind is broken. In duplicity, however, GOD himself is seen as duplicitous. Therefore, you want more than anything to let GOD protect your loved ones because you know you really can't do it, but not knowing if GOD will truly protect or kill, you continue to try to be your loved ones' rescuer/savior. You would give anything to give over that burden to GOD, if only you could trust He would not be duplicitous.

Demonic Bible Study.

Scripture is taught carefully using duplicity. Every verse and principle are given double meaning, or taken completely out of context. Romans 7 is a catch 22 carefully taught devoid of Romans 8:1 freedom. Then Rom 8:1 is introduced as hope, only to be dashed as Jesus is taught to be duplicitous and capable of healing or hurting.

¹⁸ Ezekiel 16 is *extremely triggering* – it has been greatly misused in programming.

During ceremonies children are evangelized in one way or another by preachers, parents, friends, therapists, etc.

Once the child is close to believing in Jesus, she is brought to a ceremony where a false Jesus is shown to be either a perpetrator or too weak to help. Then another close person carefully explains that GOD would never do that, the real Jesus is not like that, Jesus loves and would never abuse her, and that she was tricked. Despite her suspicion and fear the child begins to hope again that there is a good GOD Who loves her and can save her. Once it is judged by the cult that the child is close to faith, again she is brought to a ceremony by this person, the very one who has been saying she was tricked and she can trust the True GOD of the Bible, There again she is taken to a fake Jesus who abuses her or abuses her friend in front of her.

Kindness bonding.

Kindness bonding which is the basis of what is taking place here along with the set up to destroy her trust in Jesus, is to destroy her trust that anyone can unconditionally love her. This bond is established by her being lovingly and carefully cared for after a ritual where she has been brutalized. This instills the hope that sometime she will "get it right" and receive the love and nurture that she so desperately needs.

Some passages become trick questions, and on any given ceremony the answer may be different from week to week. (Examples: Matthew 7:9: If you ask for a loaf will He give you a stone? Job 13: 15: Though He slay me, yet will I hope in Him.)

Destruction of all hope.

Hundreds of gotcha situations occur. It is like a computer game with infinite level, each one harder and more rewarding, but eventually you lose. The process and outcome are always the same with one vital exception. Each time it builds, the stakes get higher and most importantly the object of hope is more believable. And each time, even though this time is surely different the survivor is betrayed. All programming has the element of duplicity but the point of duplicity programming is this accumulated effect that **destroys all hope** and solidifies the fact that all, including GOD, are duplicitous. After a while, when anyone tries to talk about freedom in Christ it has the same impact on the survivor as it would if I told you the reader, you are 20 years older, a different race, and a different nationality. You'd have no reason to believe me.

Dealing with Duplicity.

Tearing down duplicity programming is only through prayer to the One True GOD in whom there is no duplicity. It must be defined so as to exclude all of Satan's deceptions and counterfeit. In the OT, before Moses went to Sinai, they knew there was One True GOD and that all the others were man-made idols. They didn't know His Name. Now we know the Name He gave Moses, as well as other Names He is called in Scripture. Satan knows these too and has perverted each one. We would do well to go back and do as Moses did -- pray to the One True GOD in Whom there is no duplicity, the Only One Who is above all else.

Forgiving oneself is crucial to forgiving others. If I cannot forgive myself for what I consider the worst of wrongs, then I cannot forgive others, and I won't be able to deal with my bitterness and anger at GOD.

Hurting the therapist.

Duplicity often gets a client stuck at the point of the greatest healing potential. Finding a trusted therapist who follows GOD meets tremendous unfulfilled parenting needs for the client. But when a client finds she has been programmed to destroy this therapist she loves, that she has in fact hurt this therapist deeply, it presents perhaps the most powerful healing context available.

Seeing the therapist forgive the client under these circumstances presents the closest, tangible proof the client will ever have that GOD loves her and forgives her. (It is the height of projective identification for those of you into psychological jargon.) For one client, this context provided the first and only experience she'd ever know of truly being able to let go of her sin to the cross and forgive herself.

How do you tear down duplicity

You build integrity. One right thing psychology has taught is that it is impossible usually to simply stop a bad habit. You have to replace it by building a new better behavior. For the SRA survivor this means assuming duplicity in everything and going before the One True GOD in everything. When He comes again, **Revelation says He has a Name that no one has ever known, not even Satan.** That name has never been perverted. To this One True GOD Who is coming soon, we pray before every move we make, asking Him to tear down the duplicity and make His Truth known.

John Chapter 3 says, "*Believe on the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ and you shall be saved.*" **What is the Name?** What is it you are to believe? **Revelation 19:13** says it is the Word of GOD. We must believe The Word but first it has to be cleansed. How? By calling on the Spirit of the One True GOD to hear it correctly.

Duplicity programming is built on escalating trials, increased hopes, and more devastating gotchas. There is a gotcha in reality, but it is not the one taught by the cult. It is not coming to the last game and finding you lose, that you are duplicitous or that GOD is duplicitous.

The ultimate gotcha is never knowing the non-duplicitous GOD!

It is coming to the end of life and seeing His Love that was waiting for you all along but you were too afraid to accept it. It is coming to the end and realizing that fear of man kept you in fear of GOD when, with GOD there was nothing man could do to you. **Fear gives duplicity the power.** Fear is why we don't face our duplicity. My heart's desire is for all Christians, especially survivors, is that we would seek the non-duplicitous GOD and ask Him to continually convict us and rid us of fear, pride, unbelief and rebellion, that we might know Him, fully assured, and worship Him in Spirit and in Truth!

Hebrew Names for GOD¹⁹

- ◆ [El Shaddai](#) (LORD GOD Almighty)
- ◆ [El Elyon](#) (The Most High GOD)
- ◆ [Adonai](#) (LORD, Master)
- ◆ [Yahweh](#) (LORD, Jehovah)
- ◆ [Yahweh Nissi](#) (The LORD My Banner)
- ◆ [Yahweh-Raah](#) (The LORD My Shepherd)
- ◆ [Yahweh Rapha](#) (The LORD That Heals)
- ◆ [Yahweh Shammah](#) (The LORD Is There)
- ◆ [Yahweh Tsidkenu](#) (The LORD Our Righteousness)
- ◆ [Yahweh Mekoddishkem](#) (The LORD Who Sanctifies You)
- ◆ [El Olam](#) (The Everlasting GOD)
- ◆ [Elohim](#) (GOD)
- ◆ [Qanna](#) (Jealous)
- ◆ [Yahweh Jireh](#) (The LORD Will Provide)
- ◆ [Yahweh Shalom](#) (The LORD Is Peace)
- ◆ [Yahweh Sabaoth](#) (The LORD of Hosts)

Elohim = "GOD" (plural) as in the Creator: In the beginning GOD (Elohim) created the heaven and the earth ([Genesis 1:1](#)).

El Elyon = "GOD (singular) Most High": And Melchizedek king of Salem brought out bread and wine; now he was a priest of [El Elyon] GOD the Most High. And He blessed him and said, "blessed be Abram of GOD Most High, possessor of heaven and earth; and blessed be GOD Most High, who has delivered your enemies into your hand ([Genesis 14:18-20](#)).

El Roi = "GOD Who Sees": Then she called the Name of the LORD who spoke to her, 'You are a [El Roi] GOD who sees'; for she said, 'Have I even remained alive here after seeing Him?' Therefore the well was called Beer-lahai-roi [well of the Living One Who sees me] ([Genesis 16:13-14](#)).

El Shaddai = "GOD Almighty" or "GOD the All-Sufficient One"; the etymology is so ancient that Biblical scholars do not agree on the meaning of this name: I AM El Shaddai. Live in My Presence, be perfect, and I shall grant a covenant between Myself and you, and make you very numerous. And Abram bowed to the ground ([Genesis 17:2-3](#)).

¹⁹ Taken from http://www.blueletterbible.org/study/misc/name_god.cfm/ and <http://www.agapebiblestudy.com/documents/The%20Many%20Names%20of%20God.htm> ... for a detailed study, see our book "[Covenant Prayer](#)", as well as the articles at http://www.hebrew4christians.com/Names_of_G-d/names_of_g-d.html

Yahweh = found in Scripture as the consonants YHVH, known as the "Tetragramaton", YHVH is GOD's Holy Covenant Name. The letters form a word or words from the verb "to be" and most scholars translate it as "I AM Who I AM" or "I will be Who I will be", or "the Self-Existent One: Moses said to GOD, 'Look, if I go to the Israelites and say to them, The GOD of your ancestors has sent me to you, and they say to me, 'What is His name?' what am I to tell them?' GOD said to Moses, 'I AM He Who is. Tell them that I AM who I am sent you ([Exodus 3:13-14](#)).

Adonai = "Lord" (Note: LORD, all in capital letters is a substitution out of reverence for GOD's Covenant Name "Yahweh"): Then Moses said to the LORD, 'Please Lord, I have never been eloquent, neither recently nor in time past, nor since You have spoken to Your servant; for I am slow of speech and slow of tongue. And the LORD said to him, 'Who has made men's mouth? Or who makes him dumb or deaf, or seeing or blind? Is it not I, the LORD?' ([Exodus 4:10-12](#), NAB).

Yahweh-Jireh = "Yahweh will provide" or "I AM will provide": But the angel of the LORD called to him from heaven and said, 'Abraham, Abraham!' And he said, 'Here I am.' And he said, 'Do not stretch out your hand against the lad, and do nothing to him; for now I know that you fear God, since you have not withheld your son, your only son, from Me.' Then Abraham raised his eyes and looked, and behind him he saw a ram caught up in the thicket by his horns; and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering in the place of his son. And Abraham called the name of that place [Yahweh-Jireh]-The LORD will provide, as it is said to this day: On the Mountain Yahweh provides ([Genesis 22:11-14](#)).

Yahweh-Rapha = "Yahweh who heals": If you will give earnest heed to the Voice of Yahweh your GOD and do what He regards as right, if you pay attention to His Commandments and keep all His Instructions (Torah), I shall never inflict on you any of the diseases that I inflicted on the Egyptians, for I am Yahweh your Healer [Yahweh-Rapha] ([Exodus 15:26](#)).

Yahweh-Nissi = "Yahweh My Banner": (after winning a battle with GOD's assistance) Moses built an altar, and named it Yahweh is My Banner [Yahweh-Nissi] ... ([Exodus 17:16](#)).

Yahweh-Mekoddishkem = "Yahweh Who Sanctifies You": And Yahweh spoke to Moses, saying, 'But as for you, speak to the sons of Israel, saying, "You shall surely observe My Sabbaths; for this is a sign between Me and you throughout your generations, that you may know that I am Yahweh who sanctifies you [Yahweh-Mekoddishkem]...(Exodus 31:12).

Yahweh-Shalom = "Yahweh is Peace": He said, 'Alas, my Lord, Yahweh! Now I have seen the Angel of Yahweh face to face' Yahweh answered, 'Peace be with you; have no fear; you will not die.' Gideon built an altar there to Yahweh and called it Yahweh is peace [Yahweh-Shalom] ([Judges 6:22-24](#)).

Yahweh-Sabaoth = "Yahweh of Hosts" (the "hosts" are the army of angels who serve GOD): Who is He, this King of Glory? Yahweh of Hosts [Yahweh-Sabaoth], He is the King of Glory ([Psalm 46:7](#), NJB); The LORD of Hosts [Yahweh-Sabaoth] is with us; the GOD of Jacob is our stronghold ([Psalms 22:10](#), NAB).

Yahweh-Raah = "Yahweh My Shepherd": The LORD [Yahweh-Raah] is my Shepherd; I shall not want ... ([Psalms 23:1](#), NAB).

Yahweh-Tsidkenu = "Yahweh Our Saving Justice": Look, the days are coming, Yahweh declares, when I shall rise an Upright Branch for David; He will reign as King and be wise, doing what is just and upright in the country. In His days Judah will triumph and Israel live in safety, and this is the Name He will be called Yahweh-our-Saving-Justice [Yahweh-Tsidkenu] ([Jeremiah 23:5-6](#)).



Duplicity Programming Renunciations

I recommend using the following format before praying the renunciations:

In the Name of the True Y'shua Ha'Mashiach on behalf of all parts of my being:

I renounce the go-crazy feelings connected to duplicity programming.

I renounce believing I can never experience GOD's Goodness because I believe that bad will come upon me if I experience good.

I renounce believing that I can never enjoy anything good because of this.

I renounce all ways that this programming has prevented me from being intimate and connected to GOD, able to trust Him and walk by faith.

I renounce all double meanings that I have been forced to learn about Scripture and the Character of GOD.

I renounce being taught that GOD is good as well as bad and that I have to beware because He and all others will eventually get me somehow.

I renounce being a person who has no settled principals and is controlled by external sources or opinions or actions.

I renounce being unable to take hold of the promises of GOD with firmness.

I renounce being unable to feel His deepest assurance and so question that He will hear me.

I renounce being unable to go to GOD without hesitation.

I renounce being dubious and undecided.

I renounce never being able to feel full faith because of the deep underlying commitment to both worlds.

I renounce all deceit, deception, dishonesty, disloyalty, unfaithfulness, treachery, fraudulence, and betrayal connected to duplicity programming.

Duplicity Programming and Its Impact

I renounce believing that I am duplicitous and can never be a person of integrity.

I renounce the belief that my creation had anything to do with Satan or that he in any way is responsible for my creation.

I renounce being split up into the dark side and light side.

I renounce all fail-safe plans of the cult.

I renounce the belief that I was created to be duplicitous and am to serve GOD by day and Satan by night.

I renounce all religious spirits and all false religions that I have had incorporated into my belief system.

I renounce the belief that the highest sacrifice to Satan is to achieve serving as a leader in two worlds, as a Christian by day and the cult by night.

I renounce all counterfeit belief systems that Satan has used in my life to hide himself.

I renounce all ways that I have sacrificed to Satan.

I renounce the ultimate gotcha and believing that Satan and GOD are one, that they are both sides of the same coin.

I renounce all beliefs that GOD is duplicitous.

I renounce duplicity at all levels of my systems.

I renounce believing that I must be making up my memories.

I ask You Lord to help me handle the horror of what I remember and to not accept psychosis when I remember the reality of being a perpetrator.

I renounce all betrayals, all false rescues that have caused me to doubt Y'shua.

I renounce covenanting to never trust completely.

I renounce all no-win situations connected to duplicity programming.

I announce that YHVH Almighty GOD of Israel is my Only Protector and Savior.

I renounce any double bind that says "don't heal or the cult with kill those I love".

I renounce all Scripture programming using duplicity. I renounce all double meanings or twisted meanings that I have learned.

I renounce all ways that I have learned that scripture has double meanings

I renounce all ways that I have learned that Y'shua is duplicitous and is capable of hurting as well as healing.

I renounce all ways that I have been taught to doubt Jesus through the rituals.

I renounce all kindness-bonding which took place during or after the rituals which were set up to destroy my trust as well as believing that anyone can unconditionally love me.

I renounce struggling to "get it right so someone will love me."

I renounce all ways that I was tricked with Scriptures.

I renounce the fear of man that keeps me in un-Godly fear of GOD.

I ask You Father, to please cleanse the Scriptures that I was programmed with, remove all the lies and defilement connected to the purity of Your Word, and show me the TRUTH of Your Word as it come out of Your Mouth and Heart towards me — in purity and LOVE — GRACE and MERCY.

I ask that You will send Your Fire to burn away all the lies and strongholds in my mind – and to reprogram my mind with the TRUTH of Who the TRUE GOD is that met with Moses on Mount Sinai.

As He revealed it to Moses, GOD's Full Name is actually **Ehyeh asher Ehyeh** — "**I will be what I will be.**" **Ehyeh** is the Qal imperfect *first* person form of the verb **havah**: "I will be."

GOD says to Moses: "Thus you shall say to the children of Israel, '**Ehyeh — I will be**' has sent me to you" (**Exodus 3:14-15**). **Ehyeh** by itself is GOD's shortened Name *when He speaks of Himself in the first person*:

ehyeh asher ehyeh — אֶהְיֶה אֲשֶׁר אֶהְיֶה

In contrast, when people refer to GOD in the *third* Person, He taught them to say "**Yahweh (YHVH) — He will be**" (not "I will be").²⁰

²⁰ <http://www.hebrew-streams.org/works/hebrew/hashem.html>

Programming linked to Stories, Movies, etc

Programming linked to stories, movies, cartoons or role play dramatization

This is a special type of programming that is universal with the Illuminati. It is programming that is linked to a **story, movie, cartoon, or role play dramatization**. For countless centuries, Illuminati trainers and leaders have used role playing to reinforce as well as program children, and it is a favorite mode of teaching up to this day. A typical drama set up, or role play, will involve a "visit through time." The child is told, while drugged or hypnotized, that it and the other children with it (usually, a small group will go through this programming together) are going to "**time travel**".

The trainer or teacher is seen as immensely powerful by the children, as he or she magically transports them through time. They enter another room, where people are dressed up in **period costumes** from whichever time period in history the teacher wants the children to see. Everything is historically accurate and well researched. An example: if the children are to visit ancient Rome, they will be taken to a room in the Senate, where the characters are dressed in togas. They will be speaking to each other in ancient Latin and debating issues. Caesar, or another king will enter the senate.

Roman customs for a scenario such as this one will be adhered to throughout the role play. One purpose of this role playing, is that the children are told they are getting a "behind the scenes" peek at history. **Illuminati agenda** will be put forward, and the children will "see" that famous figures in history were actually Illuminists. This will reinforce their "specialness" and the historicity of the group. It will also reinforce **language training**, since the scenes may occur in **medieval England**, or the **French court of Louis XIV**, etc. The scenes will also contain a moral that builds on programming the children have been undergoing. Maybe they will watch a "traitor" being "guillotined" in the French court. Or an unworthy senator, who tries to betray his king, will be stabbed. The child may be given a role in the play, such as taking a secret message to the king or queen, to reinforce **courier programming**. The child really believes that they have stepped back into history, and are part of the process of helping create history.

With modern times, programming has become more sophisticated with the advent of technology. Before television or movies, programming was often "scripted" around **famous fairy tales**, or **stories**, read aloud by one trainer while the second trainer worked with the child. A good **see-song voice** is necessary in a "reader". The child would be read the story, and under hypnosis and trauma, told that they are one of the characters in the story. They are told the "real" meaning of the story, its "hidden meaning" and told that whenever they hear the story, to remember what it really means.

Nowadays, movies and videos are frequently used in programming. Favorite scripts include: [Walt Disney](#) movies (Disney was an Illuminist), especially **Fantasia**, **Sleeping Beauty**, **The Little Mermaid**, **Cinderella**, **Beauty and the Beast**. **The Wizard of Oz**, **both books and movie**, has been used. Any movie that incorporates Illuministic themes can be used. **E.T. and Star Wars** have been used in more recent years.

How script programming is done

The trainer will play the movie for the child. The child is told that they will be "asked about" the movie, this cues the child to use **photographic recall** about what they are viewing. The trainer may show the child an edited shorter version of the movie, with only parts of the whole, or may show the child a short scene from the movie.

After watching the movie, or scene, the child is drugged to relax it, then asked what it remembers. The child will be shocked if it cannot recall items the trainer deems important, and will be forced to watch the scenes repetitively. When the child has total recall of the segments, the trainer will tell the child that it is one of the characters. The child may be heavily traumatized first, and a blank slate personality created inside to be the desired character. The first thing the blank slate sees is a recording of the movie, or scene. This is its "first memory". The trainer will then link the scene with **Illuminati ideology**. They will teach the child the "hidden meaning" in the movie, and praise the child for being one of the few "enlightened ones" who can understand what it truly means.

The script programming will often be linked to other programming the child is undergoing:

- Military programming may be linked to Star Wars.
- Total recall programming may be linked to Data in Star Trek.
- Computer programming may be linked to Hal in 2001 A Space Odyssey;
- internal labyrinth programming may be linked to the movie "Labyrinth".

The possibilities are quite varied and will depend on both the child and the trainer as to which direction script programming will go. Music from the show, or scene, will be used as a trigger to access the programming inside or bring forward these personalities.

Suggestions

Scripted programming will often involve a great deal of traumatization, to create the "blank slate" alters desired. The programming will be ground in with **repetition, electroshock, torture, drugging and hypnosis**. The alters inside who have gone through this programming will often be highly disconnected from external reality and may believe that they are part of a "script".

- They may be **Dorothy seeking the Emerald City** (or the achievement of Illuminati rule on earth).
- They may be **a computer or the character Data**.

Reality orientation will be very important. Allow these parts to experience safe outside reality, and test for themselves if they are really part of a man or woman. Looking in a mirror may help, when they express readiness.

Having cognitive helpers who can share daily life memories with them, may help to ground them. At first they will be very surprised, even indignant or hostile, at suggestions that they are not the character. They will think the therapist is a trainer, or part of the script, since this is the only reality that they have known.

Re-grounding, patiently, over and over to present reality, increased communication with others inside, and eventually grieving over the intense amount of trickery and deception that they experienced, will be necessary.

With time and patience these parts will be willing to give up their old "scripted" roles and become part of the person's present reality.

Wizard of Oz

This movie and the Alice in Wonderland movie are used as metaphorical paths through the Bible. These movies are purposely used by the cult to break the trust that a child has in GOD. There are hundreds of broken promises represented in these films and the rabbit and OZ both portray GOD in the respective stories. Much is set up to mock and hide or twist the true meaning of **Ezekiel 1**, of **Jeremiah 7: 17**, of the Garden of Eden, the meaning of death and life. These films and stories are used before torture and programming are done to the child as a pre-induction preparation.

(These prayers have been collected over many months by many people who have watched the films, read the books and/or endured the torture of this type of programming.)

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of all parts of myself and my ancestors:

I renounce the **No-Speak/No-Tell program**. I renounce believing that I can't speak. I renounce believing I will be punished or even die if I speak. I announce the fact that GOD has given me a mouth to use and I will use it, according to His Will for me.

I renounce the **"It doesn't matter" program**. I renounce believing that nothing I do matters. I renounce believing that nothing that happens to me can matter. I choose to believe that things do matter and that I matter to GOD and to others.

I renounce and break the power of the ritual where I had to **eat the 'crumpets'**, whatever they were, known and unknown.

I break the power of the 'crumpets' and declare that they have no effect on me. I ask You Lord Jesus to cleanse me from them and their effect. I renounce believing that I have to eat them.

I renounce and break the power of **the programmer, Auntie Em**, the wicked witch of the west or the sister in Alice and all those connected to the programmers. I break the power that they have over me. I renounce believing that I have to do as they say.

I renounce the powers that were given to me to **go to the place where there is no trouble**. I choose not to use the powers of darkness. I give those powers to Jesus Christ of Nazareth; I don't want them any longer. I don't need them. I choose only the power that I have through Jesus Christ. I renounce going to the place where there is no trouble.

I renounce going far away, behind the rain.

I renounce going somewhere over the rainbow.

I renounce being caught in the tornado or the cyclone.

I renounce believing that I need to go to the place where there isn't any trouble.

I renounce **"Wishing upon a Star"**, and in so doing, calling demons. I break the power of the program that enables me to call demons.

I renounce believing that I need to go to the celestials, **"somewhere over the rainbow"**. I renounce and break the power of the **rainbow programming**. I announce believing that the rainbow is a Promise from GOD and I choose to see it that way.

I renounce the **punishment programs** and break their power over me. I renounce believing that "I'm the one who ought to be punished". I break the power of that lie. I believe that Jesus took the punishment for all.

I renounce the blanket and the trance it puts on me.

I renounce the **blowing 'trees'** and their power and ability to take me anywhere. I renounce believing that they have that power.

I renounce the **crystal ball of Osirus and Isis**. I renounce the magic connected with the crystal ball, and break its power. I renounce believing that they know where I am at all times.

I break the power of the crystal ball.

I break the power of the sphere.

I break the power of the witch, and renounce believing that I need to sleep when the wicked witch tells me to sleep.

I break the power of the **hourglass**, and I renounce believing I need to submit to the hourglass. I break the power of the potion/poison inside the pestle and mortar.

I renounce **the poppies**, their poison, and their odor and the power that they have to put me to sleep. I renounce believing that I will sleep forever if I'm not carried away from their scent. I break the power of their scent.

I break the power of all deception that tells me I'm responsible for someone dying. I renounce believing it is my fault, when it isn't.

I renounce believing that I need to run back home. I break the power of all **"Go Home" programs**, and rebuke the demonic connected to it.

I renounce believing I need to walk on the **yellow brick road** or the **red brick road**. I renounce believing I need to walk on those roads and 'go home'.

I break the power of the yellow brick road to put me in a **trance**. I break the power of the **"snap of the fingers"**, to put me where I don't need to be, and make me do what I don't need to do.

I renounce the **demonic pretty witch's** ability to deceive me. I rebuke all demonic 'pretty witches' inside.

I renounce believing that there is a good witch and a bad witch. I choose to receive the help that You have for me Lord Jesus, and not the deception of the witch.

I renounce the **eye of the witch** and all other 'all seeing' eyes. I break their power over me, In Jesus' Name.

I renounce the **confusion programming** that was set in by the **munchkins**. I rebuke all spirits of confusion. I accept what You have for me, True Lord Jesus Christ. I renounce the **sleep program** that gets me ready for 'the big guys'. I renounce believing that I need to go to sleep so the 'big guys' can come and do their thing.

I renounce believing I can't make up my mind because I don't have a brain. I renounce believing that I am a failure because I haven't got a brain.

I choose to believe that I have a brain, the brain that GOD created when He created me.

I renounce the **pole up my back** and I break its' power, in Jesus' Name. I trust You, True Lord Jesus, to remove it and take away any effect it has had on my life. I ask You, Lord Jesus, to restore what the pole has done to the brain. I rebuke all spirits connected to this and command them to leave and go where Jesus sends you.

I renounce believing that **I'm not human**. I renounce believing that I'd be human if I only had a heart. I choose to believe that I do have a heart. The one GOD put in me when He created me. I renounce believing that I must smash my heart and my brains. I renounce the emptiness and isolation that goes with this programming.

I renounce believing that my mouth is rusted shut and I have no ability to talk.

I renounce the program and the power connected with the **words of the lion**, "*Put a hex on me, huh?*" I renounce believing that I am a coward. I renounce believing that I didn't have enough courage to follow Jesus or do what was necessary to follow Him. I choose to believe that I can do all things in Christ, who strengthens me.

I renounce believing that I have a hole in the top of my head.

I renounce believing that the best friends I ever had are not alive, not real.

I renounce not being able to remember and that it doesn't matter anyway.

I renounce believing that the wizard will fix anything.

I renounce believing that I'll be fixed if I got where 'they' want me to go, 'home'. I renounce believing that "home" is a type of heaven. I choose to believe that You, True and Living Lord Jesus, are able to help me in every way I need help, that You can fix me. And, that my home will be in Heaven with Jesus Christ one day. I break the power of the **trigger**, "**go home**".

I renounce and break the power of all the programming that would make me want the power of the enemy, Satan.

I renounce **the powers of the winged monkeys**. I rebuke all demons that came into me because of the winged monkeys. I break your power to circle and frighten me, or to have any effect on me at all. I break the power of the winged monkeys to come to me to help me. I announce that I am a child of the Heavenly Father and will trust in Him to help me.

I renounce believing that I'm a waste of time. I break the power of every ritual and program, known and unknown that was set in place to make me believe I'm a waste of time. I choose to believe that I was created by GOD with a purpose.

I renounce believing that nobody, no how, no way, can see GOD. I choose to see Him and all that He wants me to see.

I renounce and break the power of the vow, **"I'll never forgive myself, never, never, never."** I choose to forgive myself just as Jesus forgives me.

I renounce **all forms of the wizard of Oz**. I renounce the head, the beautiful lady, the beast and the ball of fire. I renounce all forms of the wizard of Oz, known and unknown.

I renounce being forced to allow the wizard of Oz to pull the strings. I choose to follow the True Lord Jesus and what He wants for me.

I renounce the power of the **wizard's curtain** and everything it represents. I ask You, Lord Jesus, to tear down every curtain that this program has put in me.

I renounce having my ears removed. I renounce believing that I only have ears for the wizard's voice, and the power and energy that I get from his voice. I choose to hear the Voice of the Lord Jesus Christ and not the wizards.

I renounce believing that I don't have ears to hear the other parts.

I renounce the belief that the wizard has the answers for what I feel and think. I choose to look to Jesus Christ for the answers. I announce that I have ears to hear the Voice of my Heavenly Father.

I renounce believing that I was born yesterday. I renounce being programmed to believe that reality isn't as great and colorful as the internal world that I have built in my mind to escape the hell I go through.

I renounce **being cut in half**. I renounce the **splitting program**. I renounce the pride and self-protection that goes with keeping the body split. I renounce the distraction of separation. I renounce the separation that draws the life out of me and I want it no more. I ask You, True Lord Jesus, to return me to the person You created me to be.

I renounce the blood oath that 'harm will come to me if I undo the programming'. I trust You Jesus help me as I pray to undo the programming. I break the power of the **illuminati ceremony** that put this programming in place.

I renounce the **witch's 40 wolves** and break their power over me. I renounce their programming.

I renounce the **silver whistle**. I renounce having to run to the witch when I hear its' 1,2 or 3 toots of the whistle.

I renounce the **40 crows** and their power over me.

I renounce **the bees**.

I renounce the **winkies** and their sharp swords. I renounce believing that I need their help and I choose the help of the True Lord Jesus Christ.

I renounce the **Golden Cap** with its' circle of diamonds and rubies, and I break its power over me. I break the power of its charm used to call the winged monkeys, demons. I renounce the words, known and unknown, written inside the cap. I break their power in Jesus' Name. I break the power of the **number 'three'**.

I renounce the **ruby red slippers**, the **black witch's shoes** and the **silver slippers**. I break any and all power they have over me, in Jesus' Name. I ask You True Lord Jesus to take the ruby slippers, the black witch's shoes and silver slippers off of anyone inside who has had to wear them.

I renounce the **golden collar and diamond bracelet**. I renounce the **gold-headed walking stick** and the **silver oil-can** with gold and precious jewels. I don't need these things and I ask You True Lord Jesus to remove any of these from any part of me, or from anywhere in any system.

I renounce the fear associated with the phrase, **"I'll get you my pretty."**

I renounce being lost, not knowing which way to go. I renounce the **"I'm lost" programs** and I choose to look to the True Lord Jesus Christ and the path He has for me.

I renounce the Kalidah's (a hybrid combination of a tiger and a bear) and their ability to harm me physically or to fill me with fear. I rebuke all of you in the Name of the True Lord, Jesus Christ.

I renounce the **Oz programming** that is designed to bring life and death together. I rebuke all **spirits of death** that came into me or any part of me, at the time of this programming.

I renounce the **poppy programming** and the **sleep of death** that goes with it. I renounce the **snow and the sleep of death** that come with it.

I renounce the phrase, **"out of the woods, out of the dark, out of the night and step into the light. Step into the Sun. Hold onto your breath, hold onto your heart, hold onto your hope. And laugh the day away in the merry old land of Oz."**

I renounce the **Land of Oz** and all the power and effect it has on me. I renounce the **songs** that came in when I was programmed with the Oz programming.

I break the power that this programming has over my life. I ask You, Lord Jesus, to loose anyone inside who is entangled because of this programming. I ask You, Lord Jesus, to

free all parts of me that have demonic wraps of any kind, on them. I rebuke all spirits connected to this programming and command you all to go to the place Jesus sends you.

Wonderland renunciations

We do not recommend that a survivor use these or read them without support at hand!!!!
Where is the path to wonderland? Connect with all parts on or who have traveled on the pathway. This movie and the Oz movie are used as metaphorical paths through the Bible. Their purpose is to break the trust that a child has in GOD. There are hundreds of broken promises represented in these films and the rabbit and OZ both portray GOD in the respective stories.

Much is set up to mock and twist the meaning of **Ezekiel 1**, of **Jeremiah 7:17**, of the Garden of Eden, the meaning of death and life. These films and stories are used before torture and programming are done to the child as a pre induction preparation.

These prayers have been collected over many months by many people who have watched the films, read the books and/or endured the torture of this type of programming.

The website listed here will take you to the lyrics of the songs and it may be helpful to renounce the words of the songs also:

<http://www.stlyrics.com/songs/a/aliceinwonderland23618.html>

We suggest before each section to pray the following:

In the Name of the true Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of all parts of me and my generations:

Pathway Programming

I renounce the power of the automated pathway that serves to induce the trance. I renounce believing that I want to live in the world behind the eye.

I renounce being caught on the **automated pathway**, which is full of lies, trancing, dissociation and unreality. We ask You Lord Jesus, how to step off this pathway?

I renounce the control of the **white rabbit** that represents the master.

I renounce having to give **control of my mind** over to the master and having to go over the rainbow with the master.

I renounce being called into the **Looking Glass World** or the world of make-believe where all reality is thought to be a dream.

No Choice, Out of Control

I renounce being out of control, having to live in a trance-state with no ability to make decisions and having no choices.

I renounce having to only go through the motions of life.

I renounce being mindless and having my thoughts stolen or confused.

I renounce the hypnotic effect of the pathway.

I renounce trying to make sense of the nonsense and inevitably going into a trance state while doing so.

I renounce the ritual where I put my mind on the altar giving my mind over to Satan's deception.

I renounce the rituals and sinful choices made because of this.

I declare that I am the rightful steward of my mind.

I declare that I am responsible even if I have been deceived.

I renounce the belief that parts don't belong to me.

I renounce the belief that choices don't belong to me.

I renounce that the right way and the only way is the way of the "family".

I renounce believing that my thoughts and ideas are childish, foolish, nonsense or silly compared to the intellect of my father/mother.

I renounce constantly second-guessing myself.

I renounce the lie that I can't believe my own truth.

I renounce believing that what I experience or know is not to be believed or heard.

I renounce having my self-confidence destroyed because of this.

I renounce the lie that there is no truth in me.

I renounce the belief that I am not capable of doing internal observation that allows me to draw sound conclusions.

I renounce believing that I can't trust truth when I see it.

I renounce believing that I have to have proof for whatever I say.

I renounce believing that I can't trust my own discernment.

I renounce all self-condemnation and internal warring.

I renounce having the conflict of having my parts taught different truths.

I renounce believing there is no truth and the eternal conflict that this creates.

I renounce the spirits of confusion.

I declare, in Jesus' Name, that I am free to make choices. I ask You Lord Jesus to be able to use my own mind.

I renounce all demonic thrones and having parts of me separated out to live in thrones. I renounce all **OZ thrones**.

I renounce living in a world of my own.

I renounce the lie that nonsense and deception is the right way and the only way.

Trees and Pathways

I renounce the unholy Kabala tree and all ancestral trees of evil.

I renounce willing entering into and looking for answers in the Kabala and by following the paths.

I renounce believing "***What it is, isn't and what it isn't, is.***"

I renounce the tree programming and the **oak tree programming**;

I renounce being pulled into the tree and the tunnels and underneath the tunnels. I renounce the **willow tree programming**.

I renounce working the paths as a preparation to make a false ascension to GOD.

I renounce the esoteric meaning that the right path is not the easiest one, and that the left hand that leads to destruction is the right path.

I renounce all right-hand and left-hand programming and confusion.

Powerless Programming

I renounce all reversal programming.

I declare the **blue birds** are the deliberate creation of parts by evil psychiatrists.

I renounce the **council programming** and ask You to remove all parts of me from the council circles inside or outside and place them in me where they belong.

I renounce all connections to the **blue bird programming**.

I renounce the **arches** and all other **geometric shapes** in Alice and all the ways that they trigger me.

I renounce the triggering when I see arches to go into somewhere else.

I renounce the **mirror programming** and the **spiral programming** and the **exhaustion programming**.

I renounce the reversal in the mirrors and the **rocking chair programming** or the back and forth programming.

I renounce being pulled to the center of the earth.

I renounce the doors that close off with no way out.

I renounce being pushed forward and having doors close behind so that I have no way to return.

I renounce having my mouth be the key hole.

I renounce believing that I must always keep my mouth shut.

I renounce the stupid programming associated with "Nothing" is impossible and don't listen to yourself.

Terror Programming

I break the power of terror brought on me by my programmer.

I break the power of that terror to bring me into submission to them, the abusers. I choose to submit to Jesus Christ, only and serve only Him.

I break the power of the King, the Queen and the Judge.

I renounce believing I need to do what the King, Queen and the Judge tell me to. I break the power of their terror and it's programming to cause me never to speak about what has happened to me, or any of their underground criminal doings. I step out from under the authority of the king and the control over me that keeps me from talking.

Death Versus Life Programming

I renounce the death programming.

On behalf of parts swallowed up in tornadoes or nothingness, I renounce being lost forever. I ask You Lord Jesus to minister Truth and the armor of Light and declare that the darkness has to go.

I renounce being suspended between time and space, knowing and not knowing what is and what isn't, between fantasy and reality.

I renounce believing that I will spin indefinitely.

I renounce the curse of having to struggle to be or exist.

I renounce being afraid to exist.

I renounce believing that if I live everyone else will die. I renounce the lie and the guilt.

I renounce having to hide the fact that I exist. I ask You to minister Truth into the confusion, and the twisting and turning.

I renounce almost going out like a candle. I renounce the lie that I have gone out.

I renounce being trained to not listen to the Lord.

I renounce not trusting the Lord.

I renounce believing that crying won't help therefore I have to stuff it.

I renounce the bottle of poison and that a little poison goes a long way.

I renounce **the seal** (drinking the death potion) that keeps the death in place.

I renounce having to work every second of every day to stay present and not lose my way.

I renounce believing that if I remember the **queen of hearts dance** (the dance of death); they'll come and cut my heart out.

I renounce the confusion of being between here and there.

I renounce the **Queen of hearts dance**, the dance of death, which is designed to make me weary, tired, and shattered. True Lord Jesus Christ I ask that You minister healing and resurrection LIFE to these parts.

I renounce being taken to flat line. Lord Jesus will You bring back life and wholeness to these parts of me.

I renounce the structures put in place by this programming and ask You GOD to remove them.

I renounce the **spinning** and not being grounded.

I renounce the **spirit of hypnosis** connected with the **Wonderland programming**.

I renounce the vow that if I remember the **cat's code**, my time clock stops. There is no more time for me.

I renounce going into nothingness, which gave me permission to live in a place of not knowing.

I renounce believing if disconnected from the clock that I would float away to total nothingness.

I renounce the lie that everything I know of my existence will not be true anymore.

I renounce the lie that if clock stops there is an explosion and I would be no more.

I renounce believing that is possible to believe impossible things.

I renounce having to concentrate only on being happy and making others happy so that I can't see the darkness that sucks me away.

I renounce being connected to the watch that reverses time.

I renounce having to run as fast as you can just to stay standing still.

I renounce all connections to **Tweedle Dee** and **Tweedle Dum**.

I renounce having to go through the **looking glass** with tweedle dee and tweedle dum

I renounce all allegiance to the **Red Queen of hearts**.

I renounce all programming around the **Mad Hatter**.

I renounce "going where I haven't been invited so I can't admit that I am there" programming. I renounce believing that I am where I am not supposed to be.

I renounce the glorious feeling of falling and how relaxing it is.

I renounce all **maze programming**.

I renounce "I'm here and I should be there" programming.

I renounce having no way.

I renounce having to ask the queen how to get home.

I renounce the power that the queen has to show how to go home.

I renounce all reversal programming: Evil is live spelled backward and Evol is love spelled backward.

I renounce being put to death over and over again in the EVOL room.

I renounce "Goodbye, hello; seeing letters backward or upside down".

I renounce the mirror programming and that all is possible.

I renounce trying to make sense out of nonsense

Witchcraft

I renounce the **pelican witchcraft spirit**

I renounce the **Do Do bird** and **three lobsters**, **four star fish**, and **four dolphins**;

I renounce the **parrot**, the **owl**, the **circle** and the **Jolly Caucus race**.

I renounce believing that my reality isn't real.

I renounce the **color programming**.

I renounce the **flower programming**.

I renounce the **rabbit** as a front and I break the power and control that he has over me.

I renounce the **blue butterfly programming** and the **logic programming**.

Go Crazy Programming

I renounce button, button, who's got the button?

I renounce believing it is wrong to be curious.

I renounce the **daisy programming**.

I renounce the **butterfly or monarch** programming.

I renounce the **kitten programming**.

I renounce the waterfall programming and using it as a hypnotic image so that I could forget pain and memory.

I renounce the **bluebird programming**.

Sexual Programming

I renounce the sexual programming connected to the **walrus**.

I renounce the drug and disembodiment programming from the **caterpillar**.

I renounce believing that I shall never get home.

I renounce the **time programming**.

I renounce believing that I must stay hidden until someone finds me.

I renounce believing that the **maze** is the shortcut.

I renounce believing that the path to home and freedom has been swept away.

I renounce the know **nothing programming**.

I renounce believing that I am not supposed to know or supposed to see the darkness that sucks me away.

I renounce being **buried in daisies**.

I renounce living in an upside down world where up is down and down is up. Sometimes right side up is upside down.

I renounce being drawn down **the spiral or the toilet hole**.

I renounce believing that I can't get out and others can't get in.

I renounce wanting to go to wonderland. I renounce going to **La-la land**.

I renounce believing that crying won't help and I'm too big to cry.

I renounce believing everything is possible yet nothing is possible.

I renounce having everyone around and no one helping Alice who is in a **bottle floating**.

I renounce picking up things or reaching for things and having them disappear.

I renounce the games that go with dissociation.

I renounce "the time has come".

I renounce having my head held under water.

I renounce having to March.

I renounce having the predator shut away my protection.

I renounce being eaten by the predator.

I renounce the programming from Tweedle Dee and Tweedle Dum.

I renounce the belief "it is a good moral if I happen to be an oyster."

I renounce the power of the **counting program** and the **numbers programming**.

I renounce believing that the date is something that I never get to.

I renounce the **spin programming** that turns me over and under, under and over.

I renounce having to hurry, always rushing to get nowhere.

I renounce believing that Jesus Christ is nowhere.

I renounce the internal belief that -----is separate from me.

I renounce the lie that there is no getting out and no coming in.

I renounce all nonsense words including **fraffle friffle**.

I renounce the **mirrors** that are there to keep me trapped, going in and out.

I renounce being drawn into what I see, what is reflected in the **mirrors** on the different pathways. (For the mirrors to leave there must be a desire to see them gone and a willingness to deal with reality.) I choose to see them gone and I choose to deal with reality.

I renounce the **pathways** because they allow me to get lost in reality or to keep going back to Egypt.

I renounce believing that I can never do anything right.

I renounce the land behind the **eye**, the place people cannot see.

I renounce all ways that GOD's creation has been used to pull me into Wonderland.

I renounce even the **lazy, hazy feeling** that comes before being drawn there to the paths and to **Wonderland**.

I renounce the shaft of satanic light that goes through my head.

I renounce being on the path for the princess.

I renounce believing that I must escape reality.

I renounce the belief that it is an injustice that I can't escape reality and enjoy the lazy, hazy feeling.

I renounce believing that my dad and brother are right that life isn't real.

I renounce the curse that I am **scatterbrained**.

I renounce believing that I am here, sometimes over there, sometimes nowhere.

I renounce believing that they took my body apart and put it back together so that I can't be whole.

I renounce the **magic shoes** of whatever color and the power and office that goes with them.

I renounce being changed because of going into the dark with Tweedle Dee and Tweedle Dum and being changed by the mirror, however they scramble you.

I renounce the **wonderland wafers**.

I renounce being forced to breathe the smoke from the drugs that the caterpillar is smoking.

I renounce being **tied by my shoes** to wonderland or any other make believe place.

I renounce being forced to allow the wizard to pull the strings.

I renounce any un-Godly connections to my external family that allows them to pull the strings.

I renounce the **wizard's curtain**.

I renounce having my ears removed.

I renounce believing that I don't have ears to hear the other parts.

I renounce believing that I only have ears to hear the wizard.

I renounce the power and energy that I get from the wizard's voice.

I renounce that I know nothing and that I was just born yesterday.

I renounce the belief that the wizard has the answers for what I feel and think.

I announce that I have ears to hear the Voice of my Heavenly Father.

I renounce being programmed to believe that reality isn't as great and colorful as the make-believe internal world that I have built in my mind to escape the hell I go through.

I renounce being **cut in half**.

I renounce the **blood oath** that harm will come to me if I undo the programming.

I renounce the **splitting programming**.

I break the power of the illuminati ceremony that put this programming in place.

I renounce believing that I must smash my heart and my brains.

I renounce the emptiness and isolation that goes with this programming.

I renounce the effect of the **Oz programming** that is designed to bring life and death together.

I renounce the pride and self-protection that goes with keeping the body split.

I renounce the distraction of separation. I announce that separation draws the life out of me and I want no more of it.

I renounce the **rose programming** and the **talking flowers** programming.

I renounce all connections to the **mad hatter** and believing that most everyone here is mad/crazy.

I renounce programming that believes I can control my size.

I renounce the programming that believes that I can't control my size.

I renounce believing I can never know which way to go.

I renounce the programming that says I will never know the right way and that I will never do anything right.

I renounce believing that I must stay where I am till someone finds me.

I renounce believing that the mazes are the short cut.

I renounce hiding in the **folds of the blanket**.

I renounce believing that I am nothing more than a **pack of cards**.

I renounce creating another world so I don't have to live in this world.

I renounce believing that I can't go forward or backward.

I renounce believing that I have nowhere to go to sleep.

I renounce the **drug induction programming**.

I renounce up being down and down being up.

I renounce the **drowning programming**.

I renounce being alone in my world, believing that no one can connect with me.

I renounce the hold that **sacred geometry** has on me.

I renounce having to ignore my own good advice.

I renounce the layers of doors and ask You GOD to remove them so I can come back together.

I renounce believing that crying won't help.

I renounce believing that I can't go in a straight line, that I must follow the mazes.

I renounce **all reversal or backward programming**.

I renounce believing that I have to shut down to manage the anxiety.

I renounce the **numbers and counting programming**.

I renounce believing if I go round and round the pain is gone.

Queen, court, and mad hatter — I renounce having to concentrate only on being happy and making others happy so that I can't see the darkness that sucks me away.

Before each renunciation pray:

In the Name of the True and Living, Lord Jesus Christ and on behalf of all parts of my being

I break the power of terror brought on me by my programmer. I break the power of that terror to bring me into submission to them, the abusers. I choose to submit to Jesus Christ, only and serve only Him.

I break the power of the King, the Queen and the Judge. I renounce believing I need to do what the King, Queen and the Judge tell me to. I break the power of their terror and it's programming to cause me never to speak about what has happened to me, or any of their underground criminal doings.

I step out from under the authority of the king and the control over me that keeps me from talking.

I break the **power of all cards, card games and card symbols** like hearts, diamonds, spades and clubs, to trigger a response to certain things, like **codes**. I renounce all programs having to do with these. I cut off all ties and all triggers.

I renounce all jobs and positions given to any Alice in my system.

I renounce the **secrets of the Rabbit**. I break the power of his **trumpet blasts**. I lay down the trumpet and choose not to make a mockery of the True meaning of the trumpet blast from the Bible. I renounce the trumpet blast and its ability to make me respond to the **three bangs of the hammer** on the judges table.

I renounce the **court system inside**, and your entire program mocking the justice of the True GOD. I rebuke the **demonic jury members** and command you to go to where Jesus sends you, in Jesus' Name.

I choose to speak the Truth, whether in court or out of court. I choose not to speak that lies that were programmed into me.

I break the power of the **upper layers of the Free Masons and the 32 and 33 degree Shriners** and their 'court of law'. I renounce the false king and the false throne. I renounce the Masonic judge and ruler over all parts of me and of all the systems.

I renounce the **alphabet programming** and I break the power of the 'tea'.

I renounce the **sleep program** that kicks in with the alphabet programming.

I renounce the **'I can't remember'** program and choose to give my mind back to the Holy Spirit and I choose to remember.

I speak to all **rabbits** inside who are **couriers**, those who carry messages to the king. I renounce all jobs assigned to the rabbits inside, especially the job of the rabbit not to allow the host or core personality to know him. I choose not to be a courier, carrying messages for the Illuminati leaders, the kings, queens or officers.

Container Prayer

Bless You YHVH (GOD of Israel), King of the Universe. We call upon You for protection against all of the Satanic utterances that follow on the next pages as renunciations of curses spoken over survivors. We ask You to break the power of all **past, present and future utterances** that call upon the names and that loose these destructions and place any bondages upon Your people. We ask that all of these words and the powers involved by them and all works of them of the powers that result, be brought together **outside of time** and be **bound together** and placed in a container. Would you **seal** this container and place it under the Blood of Y'shua and that like Amalek all of these things would be wiped off the record of history by Your Hand, Lord GOD.

Prayers to Break the Power of Satanic Rituals

The following prayers were developed from the Lord showing some of the ritual prayers spoken over survivors.

Before praying through these I recommend the following prayers.

Pray to declare YHVH (GOD of Israel) to be the King of the Universe. Bless Your name, YHVH (GOD of Israel). You are without end. You are Creator, You preceded light, You are Light. You are The Source. We declare the Spiritual Realm neutral under the Fire of Yod Hey Vav Hey. We declare the Supremacy of the Torah of YHVH (GOD of Israel). We declare Y'shua and YHVH (GOD of Israel) to be the Only One in Covenant with _____ and he/she is standing in this Covenant.

In the Almighty Name of Y'shua, through the power of YHVH (GOD of Israel) on behalf of all parts of me:

I renounce all the times I prayed in the name of evil.

I renounce all connections to the **named and nameless walkers** in the **velvet darkness**.

I renounce calling the evil of the darkness to me.

I renounce the title of "***creature of Ecstatic, magic light.***"

I renounce the title of "***Sweet passion's daughter***".

I renounce being a product of the dark and musk filled night.

I renounce being "Ecstasy's delight."

I renounce the **title of sorceress** and most natural and true magician.

I renounce the strength to pull the vaults of heaven down.

I renounce any **monuments** made to my sweet indulgence.

I renounce having dominion over any man or any world.

I renounce having my feet set upon the left-hand path.

I renounce passing four times above the flame.

I renounce the lust and passion of **Schamballah' s flame**. I renounce the effects of the flame.

I renounce being called out of the flame.

I renounce the **magic** connected to my **name** _____.

I renounce the **wisdom of Lucifer**, the enlightenment my eyes have received of Lucifer, and all unholy truth my ears have heard of Lucifer.

I renounce and remove the **mark of Belial** on me.

I renounce its purpose to **mark the pit** from which the evil states I came from.

I renounce the power of the manhood that has fertilized her as Mother earth.

I renounce the belief that that my **Satanic/Luciferian power** is unending.

I renounce being one with man/earth and **Belial/Satan/Lucifer**.

I renounce being dressed in the substance of creation.

I renounce calling upon the **name of Leviathan** and the **great salt sea**.

I renounce being a dweller of the **watery abyss**.

I renounce having the oceans surge and anthem to her glory.

I renounce being a spawn of **briny heritage**.

I renounce being blessed by all dark and unholy things,

I renounce the **faerie fane of night**; the croakings in the dark, all blessings from animals, ancestors.

I renounce being seen as perfect in Satan's /Lucifer's eyes, I renounce being moved by Satan/Lucifer.

YHVH (GOD of Israel) I humbly bow before You asking that You cleanse me from the defilement of all of the above mentioned evil and I ask Your forgiveness on behalf of myself and my ancestors for participating in this evil and turning away from You, YHVH (GOD of Israel). Blessed are You YHVH (GOD of Israel), our GOD, King of the Universe. Praise the Name of YHVH (GOD of Israel)!. Blessed be the name of YHVH (GOD of Israel), from this time and forever. From the rising of the sun to its setting, Your Name is to be praised. YHVH (GOD of Israel) protects the simple; I was brought low, but He saved me. Return, my soul, to Your rest; for YHVH (GOD of Israel) has been kind to you. For You

have delivered my soul from death, my eyes from tears, my feet from stumbling, I shall walk before YHVH (GOD of Israel) in the Land of the living.

Prayers to Break the Power of the Destruction Ritual

YHVH (GOD of Israel) we bless You, King of the Universe who knows the beginning from the end. YHVH (GOD of Israel) today may we see what You are doing in the heavens on our behalf and how that is being played out on the earth?

We ask You Lord to separate the Holy from the unholy in every realm and inside of time and outside of time and disrupt the power and control of the cosmic beings. Would You now cancel the power of all false peace that has been negotiated throughout _____'s system?

We ask you YHVH (GOD of Israel) to cover with Your Hand all cosmic force and demonic beings that would interfere in Your work here today. Would You close all open portals that allow the enemy to harass us?

Help him/her to know that You have not turned Your back on him/her and his/her healing journey. YHVH (GOD of Israel) would You place Your Hand over the **Tree of Death, Jacobs ladder and the vibrations from the tower?**

Would You cover the arrogance of evil men, the engineers who affect _____'s freedom? YHVH (GOD of Israel) would You cover the code words and numbers being spoken?

YHVH (GOD of Israel) You are without end. You are Creator, You preceded light, and You are Light. You are The Source. We declare the Spiritual Realm neutral under the Fire of Yod-Hey-Vav-Hey. We declare the Supremacy of the Torah of YHVH (GOD of Israel). We declare Y'shua and YHVH (GOD of Israel) to be the Only One in Covenant with _____ and he/she is standing in this Covenant.

In the Almighty Name of Y'shua, through the power of YHVH (GOD of Israel) on behalf of all parts of me:

I renounce the power of the **destruction ritual**.

I renounce praying in the name of evil.

I renounce calling on the **four gates of the dark realm**.

I renounce the **Abot-Thiavat**²¹ and his position as Master Father over me.

I renounce all dark use or misuse of the Hebrew language and all ways that it has been profaned by Satan/Lucifer.

I renounce having my voice ride on the howling winds of the abyss.

²¹ The strongman who has restrained the apocalypse, he is master of the seven, whose name is Oblivion.

I renounce the **Herald of Hell**.

I renounce the power to speak the **keys of the 9 angels**.

I renounce the **blazing angles** of the shining trapezoid

I renounce all false **Kabalistic programming** and loyalty.

I renounce the belief that **Malkuth**²², the king is broken.

I renounce the curse that my doom has been spoken.

I renounce calling on the **5 evil beings** and depending on their protection.

YHVH (GOD of Israel) would You bind the **Hounds of the Barrier**, the furies and break all seals?

I announce that I am not like the master.

I renounce the **whirling vortex**.

I renounce all **sexual perversion**.

I renounce the **black fire**.

I announce that YHVH (GOD of Israel) is my Creator.

I renounce being struck down, told to rot away or bum up.

I renounce the curses sent to crush, consume and devour me.

YHVH (GOD of Israel) I humbly bow before You asking that You cleanse me from the defilement of all of the above mentioned evil and I ask Your forgiveness on behalf of myself and my ancestors for participating in this evil and turning away from You, YHVH (GOD of Israel).

Blessed are You YHVH (GOD of Israel), our GOD, King of the Universe. Praise the Name of YHVH (GOD of Israel)! Blessed be the Name of YHVH (GOD of Israel), from this time and forever. From the rising of the sun to its setting, Your Name is to be praised.

YHVH (GOD of Israel) protects the simple; I was brought low, but He saved me. Return, my soul, to Your rest; for YHVH (GOD of Israel) has been kind to you. For You have delivered my soul from death, my eyes from tears, my feet from stumbling, I shall walk before YHVH (GOD of Israel) in the Land of the living.

²² Taken from <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Malkuth> ... Malkuth ("kingdom"), or [Shekhinah](#), is the tenth of the [sephirot](#) in the [Kabbalistic Tree of Life](#). It sits at the bottom of the Tree, below [Yesod](#). This sephirah has as a symbol the false bride which relates to the sphere of Tipheret, symbolized by the false bridegroom.

Declare the Supremacy of YHVH (GOD of Israel)

Declare the Spiritual Realm neutral under the Fire of Yod-Hey-Vav-Hey.

Declare the Supremacy of the Torah of YHVH (GOD of Israel). Declare Y'shua and YHVH (GOD of Israel) to be the Only One in Covenant with _____ and he/she is standing in this Covenant. Ask Father GOD to remove the **false tree imprint** on her/in her.

In the Name of Y'shua, the Messiah, on behalf of my generations and all parts of myself:

I renounce the power of **unholy geometry** and all **unholy mathematics** and I repent for using this power.

I renounce and repent for the service and honor given to **Azathoth**²³, the mocking laughter being.

I renounce and repent for giving honor to **Yog-Sothoth**²⁴, the all in one being.

I renounce and repent for believing that without him I would not exist.

I renounce allegiance to the **master of the dimensions** and the world of horrors.

Break the bond between the living and the dead that holds captive.

I renounce having **Yog-sothoth's sign** on me. I ask You to forgive me and cleanse me of the defilement.

I renounce the power of the following statement: ***the deamons are, the deamons were and the deamons shall be again.***

I renounce the belief that they came and when they sleep, I die but return through them. I renounce being the **demons dreams**.

I renounce giving honor to the **ancient dreams**.

I renounce the connections to the unsleeping one, the black herald **Nyarlathept**²⁵ who keeps the bond between the living and the dead.

²³ Taken from <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Azathoth> ... Azathoth is a deity in the Cthulhu Mythos and Dream Cycle stories of H. P. Lovecraft and other authors.

²⁴ Taken from <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Yog-Sothoth> ... Yog-Sothoth is a cosmic entity in the fictional Cthulhu Mythos and Dream Cycle of American horror writer H. P. Lovecraft. The being is said to take the form of a conglomeration of glowing spheres.

²⁵ Taken from <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Nyarlathept> ... Nyarlathept is a name used for various characters in the works of [H. P. Lovecraft](#) and other writers. The character is commonly known in association with its role as a malign [deity](#) in the [Cthulhu Mythos fictional universe](#), where it is known as the Crawling Chaos.

I renounce him who rides the **winds of the abyss** and ***“cryeth forth the night gaunts between the living and the dead”***.

I renounce being sent to the **old one** of the world of horrors.

I renounce honoring his word to the end of the deathless sleep.

I renounce **Nyarlahotep**, the **blade prince** from the grotto.

I renounce the laughs and screams in terror, in fear and ecstasy.

Lord I repent for all connections to the **unsleeping one** and any way I have been used to **keep open a channel** between the living and the dead.

I renounce bearing any charges for him, the father.

I renounce the **bonds with angels** and their **DNA** and any other bonds.

I break the power of the bond within the **angles of the left-hand path** and the power of the **unholy "I am that I am"**. I disconnect myself from the hornless ones and break the bond of the daemons. I break the bond of the **nine angles** In Y'shua's Name.

YHVH (GOD of Israel) I humbly bow before You asking that You cleanse me from the defilement of all of the above mentioned evil and I ask Your forgiveness on behalf of myself and my ancestors for participating in this evil and turning away from you, YHVH (GOD of Israel).

Blessed are You YHVH (GOD of Israel), our GOD, King of the Universe. Praise the Name of YHVH (GOD of Israel)! Blessed be the Name of YHVH (GOD of Israel), from this time and forever.

From the rising of the sun to its setting, Your Name is to be praised. YHVH (GOD of Israel) protects the simple; I was brought low, but He saved me.

Return, my soul, to Your rest; for YHVH (GOD of Israel) has been kind to you. For You have delivered my soul from death, my eyes from tears, my feet from stumbling, I shall walk before YHVH (GOD of Israel) in the Land of the living.

Dealing with Eating Disorder Spirits

Part 1: GENERAL (not cult related)

God says in **Deuteronomy 12:7** *“to eat before the Lord Your God.”* Nourishing or not nourishing the body then becomes part of the disordered symptoms that must be dealt with in healing from food addiction. The consumption of food can also be infested with demonic. **Attachment issues** must also be addressed.

Attachment Bonds

The earliest attachment bond is formed as the infant begins to take in nourishment. In trauma the earliest attachment bond may be an object or even an evil spirit. It will be very important to determine what happened to you.

Pray ***“I ask You Lord Jesus Christ what You want me to attach to now.”*** It is normal for the baby just out of the womb to suckle on the breast. God set this up so that the infant would attach to the mother. **This allows the baby to then associate food with the first bond.** Unfortunately the enemy uses this bond to his advantage and bonds the infant to ungodly attachments through food.

I ask You Lord Jesus Christ to show me the first part of my mind that experienced attachment the first time I ever suckled or ate. What happened there what do I need to know for healing?

In the Name of Y’shua (Jesus) I renounce the earliest attachment bond that the enemy established in my life.

We recommend praying each point in the Name of the Y’shua (the True Lord Jesus Christ) on behalf of yourself and your generations:

Anorexia and Bulimia

I ask You Lord Jesus Christ to deal with the genetic predisposition to an eating disorder of any kind. I ask You Lord to cover my DNA with Your Shed Blood.

I renounce all loyalty to the demonic spirits of anorexia, bulimia, and starvation.

I renounce all generational spirits of anorexia, bulimia, and starvation and command them to leave and not return, in the Name of Y’shua (Jesus).

The Bible teaches us that the root of anorexia and bulimia is REBELLION.

Psalm 107:18 *“Some are fools [made ill] because of the way of their transgressions and are afflicted because of their iniquities. They loathe every kind of food, and they draw near to the gates of death.”*

I ask forgiveness for all the rebellion in my family – for my forefathers as well as for my own life – I acknowledge that rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft (**1 Samuel 15:23**).

I renounce every time I participated in the cycle of eating, bingeing, purging, and starving myself before and after meals.

I renounce the ungodly bonds that were formed with any other participants in the same bondage. I renounce the emotional attachments that these times established. I cut myself free from every spirit and soul tie that connected me to this kind of lifestyle and bondage.

To worsen the bulimia you may have taught yourself to vomit or abuse laxatives to stop the pain.

Father, please forgive me for every time I overindulged and then forced myself to vomit – I am so sorry Lord! Forgive me for every laxative I drank to try to get rid of the food I ate. I am sorry for all the damage I caused my bowels – please heal me in the Name of Y'shua!

I renounce the belief that if I vomit the pain will stop.

I renounce the belief that if I have no energy or power the demons won't bother me.

I renounce the belief that if I vomit or purge they will leave me alone.

I ask Your forgiveness for this form of idolatry – bringing worship to these demons every time I went to the toilet to vomit. Please cancel every sacrifice I brought to these demons. I ask You to cut me free from that altar – the toilet, in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus).

Learning to connect is an important part of the healing. However if you don't connect internally, then you don't have to take responsibility for what you have done.

I renounce believing that if I don't connect internally then I don't have to take responsibility for what has happened or what I have done.

I renounce the “disconnect programming” I programmed my mind with to not take responsibility for my body.

I renounce believing that if I am asleep then I don't have to take responsibility for what I have done or what has been done to me.

Please forgive me for disrespecting my body as the Temple of the Holy Spirit. Forgive me for all my self-centeredness and immaturity and for all the damage I did to my body. I am so sorry for not respecting the LIFE You have given me and the ways that I abused my body, please forgive me, Father.

I renounce all ways that my identity is tied up in being thin and any worship I received for being thin.

I renounce, confess and repent of any worship of asceticism. (self-denial/self-control)

I renounce the belief that the thinner you are the more worship you receive. I ask the Lord Jesus for forgiveness for being worshipped for being thin. I renounce being a part of a culture that gorges and throws up.

I ask forgiveness for all the self-hatred and self-despising every time I binged and overindulged on food – forgive me for every time I punished my body through cutting, hitting, banging, or even through very strenuous exercise to try and “burn off” the food I had binged.

I renounce any spirits of gods and goddesses connected to eating disorders and particularly anything with the goddess Dianna.

I ask You Lord to please cancel any “fade away” programming.

Please cancel any other type of programming controlling my thoughts that would stand in the way of complete wholeness.

I renounce believing that if I fade away then I don't have to take responsibility for what I have done.

I ask forgiveness for being so stubborn and rebellious that I refused all food and starved my body. I ask forgiveness for ever being force-fed.

Please forgive me for any attempts of wanting to take my own life – I am so sorry for hurting You and for choosing death and not life. I now renounce all suicide programming, all death programming, all resurrection programming and all phoenix programming controlling my mind, in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus).

I ask forgiveness for anyone in my bloodline that committed suicide and chose death instead of life. I renounce any death wishes or death spirits passed on to me through the generations.

Gluttony

We have learned how important it is to bond to our mother from the beginning of our lives. If we don't make healthy attachments and suffer trauma, we could bond to food as our source of comfort and security.

For example: a baby is starved at birth and then when he eventually gets food, he eats and eats and is never satisfied. This can happen to first-time parents who don't have any experience at raising a baby – baby is suffering from reflux and is not getting the nourishment it should because of all the milk coming right back up. This type of starvation is unintentional and the continual crying of the baby is very traumatic for the parents. Baby's bonding to food is not balanced and the child eats all the time because of the body memory of hunger and starvation.

Father, please forgive my forefathers and myself for the sin of gluttony – we are so sorry for not respecting our bodies and for not following a healthy diet and lifestyle.

Father, please forgive me for the lack of self-control and for using food to give me emotional comfort. Forgive me for not turning to You and to other people who would love me and meet my deepest needs for intimacy. I am sorry for bonding with food and becoming addicted to eating.

I ask You Father, to please cut me free from bonding with food as my source of comfort. I now choose to bond to You for all my needs, my comfort and intimacy. I choose to forgive my earthly mother for not bonding with me when I was a baby. I let her go, in Y'shua's Name, and bond to You! I ask You Father to please fill me up in the deepest part of my being – You are known as El Shaddai – the Many-Breasted One.

In Conclusion:

I announce that Y'shua (Jesus Christ) is the Bread of Life and that He is the One who controls life and death.

I announce that I am choosing to eat responsibly the way that God intended when He made me.

I announce that I submit body, soul and spirit to the Almighty God of Israel - I choose LIFE and I choose to walk in obedience to His Word. I choose to obey the natural laws of nature ordained by Almighty God.

Thank You for giving me another chance! Thank You for cleansing and healing me! Thank You for the Power in the Blood of the Lamb!

AMEN!



Part 2: Cult Related

We recommend praying each in the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of your being, and on behalf of your generations.

I renounce all **programming** and all spirits of dissociation connected with eating disorders.

I renounce all **loyalty** to the spirits of anorexia, bulimia, and starvation.

I renounce all **generational spirits** of anorexia, bulimia, and starvation and command them to leave and not return.

I ask You Lord Jesus Christ to deal with the genetic predisposition to an eating disorder of any kind.

I ask You Lord to cover my DNA with His Shed Blood.

I renounce all **Satanic surgical magic** done to me to make me believe I have someone else's digestive track or that I received an animal digestive track.

I renounce all ways that my **identity** is tied up in being thin and any worship I received for being thin.

I renounce and confess all **idolatry** connected with eating disorders

I renounce, confess and repent of any **worship of asceticism** (self-denial/self-control).

I renounce the belief that the thinner you are the more worship you receive. I ask You Lord Jesus for forgiveness for being worshiped in the cult for being thin. I renounce being a part of a culture that gorges and throws up.

I renounce any spirits of **gods and goddesses** connected to eating disorders and particularly anything with the goddess **Dianna**.

I renounce any idolatry of those who have practiced an eating disorder.

I ask You Lord Jesus if it would be possible for all parts of my being who have believed they have left the body, to come back to the body.

(Find out what the mind perceives would happen if those parts were to come back.)

When the above conflict is cleared then cancel the **fade-away programming**. Cancel any other type of programming that would stand in the way of complete wholeness.

I renounce the belief that **food is keeping me alive**. I renounce believing that food is the bread of life. I announce that Jesus Christ is the Bread of Life and that Jesus is the One who controls life and death.

I renounce the belief that **my weakness is Christ's strength**, therefore I must not eat or I will be strong and then I can't have Christ's strength. The underlying belief is that I must be physically, emotionally spiritually weak so that Jesus can be strong. This belief is confused by the fact that Jesus had to die and so I must die. This belief is taught through various means by the enemy of our soul.

I renounce believing that if I fade away then I don't have to take responsibility for what I have done. I announce that I am **choosing to eat responsibly** the way that God intended.

Learning to connect is an important part of the healing. However if you don't connect **internally**, then you don't have to take responsibility for what you have done.

I renounce believing that if I don't connect internally then I don't have to take responsibility for what has happened or what I have done.

I renounce the **disconnect programming**.

I renounce believing that if I am asleep then I don't have to take responsibility for what I have done or what has been done to me.

I renounce fading-away so I can be a better repository for demons to power the antichrist.

I renounce being a part of the plan to bring in the new world order and reign of the antichrist because I agreed to fade away or fall asleep.

I renounce the belief that if I fade away I will come back from the ashes just like the **Phoenix** at the time that the antichrist needs me.

I renounce all **suicide programming**, all **death programming**, all **resurrection programming** and all **phoenix programming**.

I renounce the "I don't know" and **denial programming**.

I renounce any **death wishes** or **death spirits** passed on to me through the generations.

Bonding

The earliest attachment bond is formed as the infant begins to take in nourishment. In trauma the earliest attachment bond may be an **object**, a **spirit**, a **mother witch** or a **Nephilim**.

(It will be important to determine what the mind believes will happen if you know about this bond.)

Ask the Lord to show you what you need to know right here. Pray: ***"I ask You Lord Jesus Christ what You want me to attach to now."***

It is normal for the baby just out of the womb to suckle on the breast. God set this up so that the infant would attach to the mother. This allows the baby to then associate food with the first bond. Unfortunately the cult uses this bond to their advantage and bonds the infant to Satan through food.

I renounce the **earliest attachment bond** that the cult established.

I ask You Lord Jesus Christ to show me the **first split** or first part of the mind that experienced **attachment** the first time I ever suckled or ate. What happened there what do I need to know for healing?

There is much done before and after ritual feasting, binging and purging. Those in the cult are taught these are normal activities. In fact, these types of activities may be viewed as normal around the family table. I have a friend who shares "*anytime I ate with friends and enjoyed intimate conversation ... I wanted to purge afterward*". This type of behavior with food is the opposite of God's intent.

I renounce participating in all times of **eating, binging, purging, starving** myself before the rituals and after.

I renounce the **ungodly bonds** that are formed with participants. I renounce the **emotional attachments** these times established.

Food may serve as a reminder of these "family" bonds. I renounce this. Father please dismantle this trigger that has been placed within me.

Many people have gone through programming tortures that set up a chain of events in the body that make the person feel as though she will vomit if she ever gets close to _____ (you finish the sentence).

This is obviously done to hide other things. It is important to push past this place and see the Lord Jesus dismantle and bring the truth to this. Depending on the programming, the opposite may be done. The person may vomit and then go into a state of lethargy and seem almost comatose. Again this is done to hide things.

To exacerbate the bulimia she may have been taught to vomit or **abuse laxatives** to stop the pain. She may have also been taught that if she has no energy or power, her torturers won't bother her. This would be done to shut down that part and then they would do more to another part of the mind.

I renounce the belief that if I vomit the pain will stop.

I renounce the belief that if I have no energy or power they won't bother me.

I renounce the belief that if I vomit or purge they will leave me alone.

Force-Fed

Beliefs about food may be intertwined with the consumption of blood and being force-fed.

I renounce being force-fed.

I ask You Lord Jesus Christ if I was ever forced to drink blood?

If the answer to 37 was "yes" then the following renunciations are necessary. They may be helpful even if you don't hear from the Lord that it happened.

Blood Consumption Renunciations

What does matter is what place food has inside our heart (**Romans 14: 6-20; 1 Corinthians 8:8**). More important than this is the command to refrain from blood consumption (**Genesis 9**.) Satanists kill an animal, not to eat its meat for dinner, but to derive power from consuming its flesh, and its **blood, semen, feces, and urine**. Their depravity includes human sacrifice and incestuous cannibalism (**2 Kings 12:3; 14:4; 15:4; 16:3-4; 21:36; 2 Chronicles 14:3; Luke 13:1**).

I renounce all **human sacrifice** and incestuous **cannibalism**.

I renounce the life force that I have accessed through those I have killed in occult rituals. Lord Jesus I ask You to forgive me and to cleanse me from that defilement.

(Demons that inhabit the sacrificial victim are transferred to the occultists. Demons then use and empower the participants to carry out their dirty assignments.)

I renounce any way that I have been used to house demons that I received from sacrificial victims. I renounce any way I have carried out assignments because of this power. I ask You for Your forgiveness Lord Jesus Christ and ask You what would be necessary for me to know, that I might connect with those parts of me that had to carry out those assignments.

Destructive Warrior

Blood consumption transforms a human being into a destructive warrior (***gibborim***) for evil.

I renounce the blood consumption that transformed me into a destructive warrior, a ***gibborim***. I ask You to forgive me Lord Jesus and to cleanse me from this defilement. I ask You Lord Jesus to help me to reconnect with that part of myself who was trained to be a ***gibborim***, a warrior.

In order to reconcile His own justice and the deplorable condition of humanity (**Romans 6:23**), God requires a ransom to clear accounts (**Matthew 20:28; 1 Timothy 2:6; Revelations 5:9**).

I renounce any way that I believe I have become a **ransom for my own sin** through drinking blood. Lord Jesus please cleanse me from that defilement and help me to reconnect with those parts of me who participated in this ritual – I now declare that the only acceptable and just requirement is the substitutionary death of Jesus Christ.

I renounce any way that I believe that this blood that I consumed was an acceptable atonement in place of the death and resurrection of Jesus Christ.

Blood represents the life that comes from the death of the one slain (cf. **John 6:53-58**). Life is obtained ONLY through Christ's death.

I renounce believing that life comes from any other source than through Jesus' Life and His death on the Cross. Please forgive me and help me to reconnect with all parts of me who believe this.

In Light of the New Covenant, we may read **Leviticus 17: 11** this way:

"For the Life of [Jesus Christ] is in [His] blood, and I have given it to you to make atonement for yourselves on the [cross]; it is [Christ's] Blood that makes atonement for one's life".

So to drink the blood of animals, or other human beings, is to mock the symbolism of atonement and consecrate oneself to demonic use and abuse.

I renounce drinking the blood of animals or other humans, or my own in all ways done to mock the symbolism of Atonement. I renounce all **consecration of myself** for demonic use and abuse. I ask You to forgive me Lord Jesus and to cleanse me from all defilement from the consumption of blood. Please help me to reconnect with those parts of me who were forced or chose to do this. In Jesus Name. Amen.

This explains why the Jerusalem council maintains its stand against participating in such heinous practices:

Acts 15:19-20 *"Therefore it is my judgment that we do not trouble those who are turning to God from among the Gentiles, but that we write to them that they abstain from things contaminated by idols and from fornication and from what is strangled and from blood. "*

I ask You Lord Jesus to cleanse me from the defilement of being forced and or choosing to drink or eat in ways that defile me. Please help me to reconnect with those parts of my humanity who were forced or chose to do this. I ask to You to please forgive me.

Thank You Father for Your Grace! Mercy triumphs over judgment! Thank You for releasing me from all the curses and bondages to satan and every one of his powers and principalities! Thank You for cutting me free from every spirit and soul tie that I have been connected to by participating in the eating and drinking of the blood of humans and animals. Thank You for cutting me free body, soul and spirit from every person that I was connected to in the cult who participated with me during these rituals.

I ask You to please remove me from the spider's web of the new world order. Destroy my position I was to hold, destroy my throne, destroy my crown and strip away all demonic power, ranking and authority I received by drinking the blood of humans and animals. I declare that I have given it all up with my whole heart and on behalf of all my parts known or unknown.

AMEN!

Body Programming Renunciations

These renunciations are developed to aid understanding of what was done to the body during trauma. Trauma was used to create dissociation. Dissociation is used to shatter the mind and give the impression that body parts are separated.

Pray before each renunciation: In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being and behalf of all my generations:

I renounce the **false security** that I experience in not knowing the truth.

I renounce believing that if I hear the truth it will be seven times worse for me physically and I will **bear the burden**.

I renounce believing my body is constructed to experience only pain or numbness.

I renounce believing that I would be physically **non-functional** if I knew the truth. I announce that the Truth will set me free.

I renounce all love, loyalty and allegiance to my **architect, trainer, and handler**.

I affirm that the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, is the One to Whom all of my allegiance is due.

I renounce the curses on my bones and all specific organs. I ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ, to restore all my bones and organs to full health.

I renounce seeking the **eye of the storm** where I can be protected by false peace and the tranquility of the **trance**. I renounce and repent of all self-protection/self-absorption or idolatry to keep myself safe. I ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ, to be my Protector and Provider.

I renounce all running to **the eye of Satan**. I repent and choose to run to my True Savior, Jesus Christ of Nazareth. I renounce learning to use the power that I gained in running to the eye of Satan.

I renounce the **false safety** of running to the eye of Satan.

I renounce learning to release control by running to the **eye of the father**.

I renounce the **eye of the father** and I recognize the training that I received that taught me to run to the safety of the eye of the father.

I renounce learning to be so self-absorbed that I learned to be blind to the needs of others.

I renounce **all mazes** and the confusion they bring. I ask You True Lord Jesus Christ to be a Lamp to my feet and a Light to my path.

I renounce being removed from the pasture of the Good Shepherd and placed in a **field of darkness and thorns**. I ask You Lord to remove all parts of my humanity from the **thorn field**. I ask You to show all parts of my mind if the thorn field is a safe place.

I renounce the **brass collar** and **iron ring** around my neck. I renounce the **dog collar** and **gems** that were used to shock me and control me. I renounce the **jaw-clincher**. I ask You True Lord Jesus Christ to remove these items and cleanse me from the defilement of the demonic control.

I ask You Lord Jesus Christ to heal all parts of my mind and my body that were injured because of these rings.

I renounce believing my **ears** are full of candle wax. I renounce believing that my ears have never worked properly. I ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ, to remove the wax from my ears so I may hear Your Truth. Open my eyes and ears so I may hear Your Truth.

I renounce believing that my body will never work right. I trust that You, True Lord Jesus Christ will heal and restore my body.

I renounce access and use of **celestial energy** that allows me to **trance**. I renounce any **addictions** that have resulted from my use of trance.

I renounce Satan's truth. I renounce believing that God's Truth will close the **gate on my five senses**. I renounce believing that the gates must be shut for me to communicate with myself. I ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ to give me a listening and discerning heart to hear You as You communicate with me.

I renounce all the training to teach me to **submit to the gatekeeper**. I renounce all the training and torture that allowed the gatekeeper to come in and take over my body. I renounce torturing myself to give the gatekeeper access. I submit to Your love and Authority, True Lord Jesus Christ.

I renounce all **allegiance and loyalty to the master controller** or **commanding officer** or the **Queen of Comfort**. I ask the True Lord Jesus Christ to disassemble and remove the command post from off of my neck. I renounce and send off all demonic connected with the command post. I affirm that only You, True Lord Jesus Christ, are my Master and Lord.

I renounce the **marionette programming** and all **demonic guards**, which controls each muscle and joint to pull me out of joint. I renounce each string and wire that they put in for the **string programming**. I renounce the **dermatomes programming** so that I don't feel touch or emotion.

I renounce believing that I **contaminate things** and people and that nothing good comes from me. I renounce believing that I turn good things into something toxic. I renounce believing that I twist or cause to be chemically unstable all that I come in contact with, including myself.

I affirm that God has made me to be healthy and successful in life.

I renounce believing that this **twisting or perversion** has changed my cell structure. I ask You True Lord Jesus Christ to remove the **radioactivity** that is in my body and I ask the Holy Creator God to bring into right alignment all cell structure healing and restoring all functions.

I renounce all **demonic structures** that control muscles, cells and every aspect of my body. I ask the Holy Creator God to move aside all these structures that control my muscles and every cell and aspect of my body. Please restore my body to complete health.

I renounce the **demonically maintained yin/yang equilibrium** and I renounce the **spirit of Janus**. I renounce the curse of being divided against myself so that I cannot stand. I ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ, to bring all parts of me together in the way you originally intended.

I renounce any **ungodly linking** between the biological mother and myself. I ask You Holy Creator God to close the **eye gate** that allows this linking up to happen.

I renounce the **false comfort** received from the "**Queen of Comfort**." I receive only the comfort that the Holy Spirit brings me.

I renounce the belief that **the eye carries the trauma** of seeing my body being stabbed or seeing stabbing someone else. I renounce the lie that if I close my eyes the trauma didn't happen.

I renounce believing that my **bones cannot receive nourishment**. I ask You, Holy Creator God to open the gates and remove the **shell** so that nourishment gets to my bones.

I renounce the demonic that promotes the practice of the **cannibalization of my own body**. I ask You Holy Creator God to protect my body from the swarms and hordes that overtake my body.

I renounce all **flag markers** that serve as **landing points** for the demonic and for the eagle. I ask the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ to remove the flags.

I renounce the **big claws in the back of my head/neck**. I renounce the claws that affect the **spinal cord** so that the blood flow is constricted which prevents nutrients from getting into the blood. I ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ, to remove the claws completely so that they will never touch or affect me again.

I renounce believing that I am safe when the eagle is with me. (The eagle can represent the biological father or Satan) I renounce the **false protection of the eagle** and announce I will accept only the protection of the True Lord Jesus Christ.

I renounce **the nest of confusion** that the eagle has built in or on my head and ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ to remove it and all its effects.

I renounce all ways that the nest allows the eagle to have **total control** over me. I give all control of my life into Your Hands, True Lord Jesus Christ.

I renounce all ways that the **eagle's presence** causes harm to men. I ask forgiveness, True Lord Jesus Christ for all ways in which I have harmed others through a spirit of confusion or control.

I renounce the twisting of **Is 40:31** that states that *"if I wait on the Lord I will lose my strength, and will be tied down, immobilized, powerless and completely fatigued."*

I believe Your Word that says, *"Those who wait upon the Lord will renew their strength, they will rise up with wings as eagles. They will run and not be weary, they will walk and not faint."*

We ask You True Lord Jesus Christ to minister the Truth of these words.

I renounce the **arms** that hold me **paralyzed** and disable me and I ask the True Lord Jesus Christ to remove them.

I renounce the **shell** that **constricts** me and keeps me **isolated** from others and myself. I ask the True Lord Jesus Christ to remove it and enable me to commune with others, God and myself.

I renounce having to live like a **snake**, to always be **coiled** and ready to strike.

I renounce **self-protection** and **fear of death**. I trust You, Lord God, to be my Protector and the Protector of those I love.

I renounce believing that I have to look like **Barbie**. I thank You, Lord, for making me the way I am.

I renounce believing that I have destroyed my whole body.

I renounce the **goggles on my eyes** that protect me from whatever God wants me to see. Destroy those **demonic goggles** in the Name of Y'shua! I ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ, to show me whatever I am supposed to see.

I renounce having to store my _____ in a black box.

I renounce the practice of **mind bending**.²⁶

I renounce having my body, soul and spirit dissociated into **separate dimensions** and I ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ to bring all these parts together, cleanse them and reunite those parts. **Realign** these parts with each other as You ordained it to be from the beginning of time.

I renounce believing that my mind is **trapped in my bones**. I ask the True Lord Jesus Christ to free me from this belief.

I ask the True Lord Jesus Christ to heal all parts of my body that have been cursed, harmed, and/or defiled and restore them to health and wholeness.

²⁶ Intensely affecting the mind, especially to the extent of producing hallucinations.

It is best to pray through these prayers with someone else. Having a witness, many times provides the safety that is needed for more information to come to the surface. We also recommend that "Everything that a Christian needs to Know about Freemasonry" be done first.

Zephaniah 1

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I renounce and denounce, at every level of my being and on behalf of my ancestors:

Any worship of Baal and all "remnants of Baal." Any worship of **Moloch** or any dedications to Moloch. (**Micah 5: 13**)

I renounce forever being hooked to Moloch.

I ask Your forgiveness Lord, and Covenant again that I worship only You, the One True God of Israel.

All names of the pagan and idolatrous priests in me or on me, and any other representative of any other "god", and their accompanying demons.

I ask You to forgive me Lord and to wash me in the Blood of Jesus Christ of Nazareth. I declare that Your Name, Jesus Christ, is what I desire to be known by.

All worship of the starry host, by any name.

Please forgive me Lord and cleanse me of this idolatry.

The practice of bowing down to and swearing by the Lord Almighty, along with bowing down to and swearing by Moloch (see **Zephaniah 1**).

Please have mercy upon me Lord, and forgive me of this wicked practice. Please cleanse me and restore me. In the Name of Jesus Christ I choose to reconnect with any part still trapped in Moloch worship and please set me free, so that I, as a whole person can worship only You.

Turning back from following You, Lord and the sin of not seeking You nor inquiring of You. Please forgive me for looking to my own wisdom, the instruction of others, or the influence of demons. Please cleanse me of this sin. Show me how to seek You and give me the courage to pursue You.

The foreign clothes of any pagan or idolatrous religion, affiliation, position, family, or anything else.

Please forgive me for taking any pleasure or comfort in being the son or daughter of any earthly king. Please exchange the pagan clothes of any part of me with the Holy garments of Your family, Lord, and show me my position as a child of the Lord God Most High.

Being a builder of altars or one who sets up sacred stones or Asherah poles.

Please forgive me in leading in these detestable practices, and wash me with Jesus' Blood. Show me how to be a builder for the Kingdom of Righteousness.

Lord, I desire to be of Your True remnant, the remnant that has a true heart for You, and is willing to do whatever it takes to purify the land of my heart. Please give me a heart of humility and repentance, and one that worships only You. Please forgive me where I have joined the oppressors, and in the times I had no remorse for doing the things that grieve You. Please cleanse me completely and heal me completely. Purify my lips that I may call only on Your Holy Name.

Ezekiel 13

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I renounce and denounce, at every level of my being and on behalf of my ancestors:

Any role in unrighteousness as prophet, or seer, and any prophecy given out of unholy imagination and foolish pride.

*I renounce any building of walls and any deceit or delusion to cover up those walls. I renounce the lie to others that their walls will stand and that there is "peace", when the Lord is not saying "peace." Please forgive me Lord for being a spokesperson for anyone but You, the Holy God of Heaven. Please wash me and have mercy upon me. Please allow me to reconnect with and set free any part of my humanity trapped in any wall so that I may experience the freedom that You promise in **Isaiah 61**.*

The use of magic charms, or any other object, practice, or power for the ensnarement of any other person.

I renounce the lies I have told, which have killed those who should have been spared, and have spared those who should have been killed. Please forgive me, Lord, and cleanse me from all accompanying demonic power. Please give me words of Life and Truth to give to others, and show Your mercy, love, and justice through me.

The act of disheartening the righteous with lies, and the encouragement of the wicked.

*I renounce the false visions, and practice of divination to ensnare Your people. Please forgive me, and remove all unholy words. Please set Your Word in my heart and in my mouth. Please give truth to all persons to whom I have ever lied (**Jeremiah 23**).*

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I renounce and denounce, at every level of my being and on behalf of my ancestors:

The spiritual adultery of the words I have spoken as prophet or priest of wickedness, while holding myself out to be a child of the Almighty God, Creator Yahweh.

I repent of living this lie, and of strengthening the hands of the evildoers, so that no one then turns from his wickedness. I renounce the ungodliness I have spread as I have spoken visions from my own mind, and not from the Mouth of the Lord.

I repent of not standing in Your counsel, to see and hear You. Please forgive me, and show mercy to me. Please put only Your Words in my mouth and give me a new heart to be solely in allegiance to You, forsaking all other gods and all other visions and dreams.

2 Kings 22, 23 and 2 Chronicles 34, 35

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I renounce and denounce, at every level of my being and on behalf of my ancestors:

All articles made for Baal and Asherah and for all the starry hosts.

I ask God Most High to help me to reconnect with all of my humanity trapped therein, and then to destroy these articles. I ask forgiveness and cleansing for this sin against God Most High. Please have mercy upon me.

All pagan priest positions, shaman positions, all appointments, and anointings conferred upon me by my forefathers for the purpose of burning incense to Baal and to the sun and moon, and to the constellations, and to all the starry hosts.

I ask the Lord of Hosts for forgiveness and cleansing for this wicked practice against You. I declare that I will be only a King-Priest, as He declares, in the Kingdom of Yahweh.

All Asherah poles, and those demons appointed to guard them.

I ask You Lord to remove any of my humanity trapped therein, and then to destroy the Asherahs and the demons and help me to reconnect with all parts of my humanity that have been caught in the worship of the Asherah poles. Please cleanse and forgive me of my worship of and participation with them.

All places used for **prostitution**, though it be in the temple of the Lord, and all places used for the **weaving** for Asherah.

I ask You Lord to remove all demonic forces, and to cleanse each place. I dedicate these places to be for Your Holy use. May each part of my humanity functioning as a prostitute or a weaver be rescued, shown truth, and healed. Please help me to reconnect with these parts of my humanity. Please forgive me of these sins against You and cleanse me.

All places dedicated to and reserved for the burning of incense to gods, which are not gods, according to Yahweh.

I renounce all places dedicated to and reserved for use as shrines to any wicked god. Lord, please remove all demonic guards and empowerments, and replace them with Your Holy Presence. Please forgive me for participating in this sin and cleanse me from this wickedness.

All places in me called **Topheth**, or the **Valley of Ben Hinhom**, or the **Valley of Gehenna**, or the **Valley of Slaughter**, used for the sacrifice of children to the fires of Molech.

I renounce the spirit of death, the spirit of Molech, and the spirit of unholy fire. Lord, will You mercifully remove these spirits from every part of me, and wash me of this terrible wickedness. Please forgive me and apply the Blood of Jesus Christ to my heart.

All objects, actual and phenomenological, dedicated to the sun, especially those that are placed at the entrance of the temple.

I renounce the horses and chariots, and all the accompanying power and meanings that were placed there by the kings of the earth, or by anyone claiming to represent the True Lord Jesus Christ.

All altars perceived to be in my systems, above my systems, above my view in the heavenlies, or in the dimensions that have been built in me, around me, for me, or on me by the kings of the earth, or by anyone falsely claiming to represent the True Lord Jesus.

I also renounce and denounce any and all altars set up in my Christian heart for the purpose of profaning the holy, or for any other purpose. Please remove any part of my humanity from these altars, and then please destroy them Lord. Please forgive me and cleanse me for my participation with these altars. Please fill me with Your Holy Presence.

All places within me designated as high places, especially any called the Hill of Corruption. I renounce and denounce the vile goddess, Ashtoreth, the vile god of Moab, Chemosh, and the detestable god of Ammon, Molech. I ask You to remove these spirits Lord, and to forgive me and cleanse me and fill me with Your Holy Spirit.

All **sacred stones**, and their meanings, assignments and accompanying demonic power.

I repent of any use of the unholy "sacred" stones. Please forgive me and cleanse me and take me out of these demonic constructs.

All places in me, with any accompanying altar, called Bethel, or "House of God".

I ask You to rescue any of my humanity from these places and set me free. Please remove all demonic power around these places. Please forgive me for mixing the Holy with the unholy. I ask You to inhabit all these places now.

All medium or spiritualist positions held and their attendant demons.

I renounce any and all "household gods", idols, or any other detestable thing and their attendant demons. Lord, please forgive and cleanse me.

Lord, please destroy and remove these "gods which are not gods" from within me. Please help me to recognize Your Command to turn my whole self to You, and to live my life before You with all my heart, all my soul, and all my strength according to Your Laws.

Let me celebrate the True Lord Jesus, the True Lamb of the Passover – Jesus Christ of Nazareth as the ONLY One to whom I will give honor, worship, loyalty, allegiance, and love. O Lord, keep me clean.

Isaiah 25:11, 12

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I renounce and denounce, at every level of my being and on behalf of my ancestors:

All pride: spiritual, fleshly, intellectual, and otherwise, brought about by the cleverness of my own hands or thoughts.

I renounce the high-fortified walls and ask You to bring them low, even down to the very dust of the ground. I repent of building these walls, and of the pride that built them against You, O Lord. I ask You to forgive me, O God, and to wash me of the pride and help me to seek humility. Please help me to reconnect with any parts of my humanity trapped in these walls or cloaked in pride. Please show forth the beauty of humility by the Light of the Face of the True Lord Jesus Christ.

Isaiah 14

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I renounce and denounce, at every level of my being and on behalf of my ancestors:

Any ascendancy to any throne on any sacred mountain or to places above the stars of God or above the tops of the clouds.

I renounce wicked and haughty pride that I believed entitled me to do such things. I renounce the receiving of the spirit of pride through any means, any bloodline, any ritual, any torture, or by the receiving of any symbol of it. I renounce Satan, the author of pride, and all his demonic emissaries who embody and advocate it. I submit myself fully to the True and Sovereign King of Heaven, the True Lord Jesus Christ, and prostrate myself before Him.

True Lord, I ask that You would forgive me of all wicked pride and forgive me for choosing to attempt to ascend over You. Please wash me and cleanse me and put a new spirit within me ... a spirit of humility and righteousness. Please free any of my humanity trapped within any throne that does not belong to the Holy Creator God, from the heavenlies, or from any symbol of pride. Please take from me all representations of pride and seal me with the Blood of the True Lord Jesus Christ.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I renounce and denounce, at every level of my being and on behalf of my ancestors:

Any pride at being forced to do penance for the sins of Satan.

I renounce any way that I have been clothed with the slain in place of Satan in any ritual.

Isaiah 14 *“But you are cast away from your tomb like a loathed growth or premature birth or an abominable branch [of the family] and like the raiment of the slain; and you are clothed with the slain, those thrust through with the sword, who go down to the stones of the pit [into which carcasses are thrown], like a dead body trodden underfoot.”*

I ask You to forgive me, O God and wash me of the blood of the slain and help me to reconnect with any parts of my humanity trapped in this ritual. Please free me from any belief that I must pay for anyone's sin, In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ.

Renunciation of Nimrod Genesis 10:8-9-12 and Micah 5-6

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth; I renounce and denounce, at every level of my being and on behalf of my being:

All connection to King Nimrod and his spirit.

I renounce and lay down before You Lord Jesus, all love for, loyalty to, affection for, and marriage bonds with Nimrod and his spirit. I renounce all bloodlines emanating from Nimrod, and all accompanying generational spirits. I renounce the spirits of scientific and intellectual pride and haughtiness. I renounce the role of "hunting down men" for the purpose of snaring their minds and intellects.

I ask for all unholy bonds with those I have snared to be cut off now, in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ, and I ask that You would free their minds and intellects to see You, Lord and to know of their need for You. I renounce and denounce all pursuits for ascendancy over the Most High through any means, especially through the building of any towers like that of Babel. I renounce the use of any and all languages to confound anything that the Lord Most High says is simple.

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ, I humbly bow and ask for Your forgiveness. I repent from all of these unholy activities, from any connection to Nimrod, or from the pursuit of men for unholy purposes. I place in Your hands any and all symbols or objects given to me to represent Nimrod, any relationship with him or any of his power that was given to me. Please forgive me Lord and wash me from all ungodliness. Please free any part of my humanity from any construct or lie that has to do with these wicked things. Set me free to praise You and to lead men to the Truth, which is found only in You.

A Study of the True Cosmic Mountain of Yahweh

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I renounce and denounce, at every level of my being and on behalf of my ancestors:

All physical, spiritual, and cosmic connections with all so-called sacred sites, or mountains, all ziggurats, pyramids, high places and specifically, **Mount Zaphon**²⁷ and the center of the world.

I ask for forgiveness for participation in any rituals, sacrifices, desecrations, or worship at any of these sites, whether spiritually or physically. I ask You Lord to cleanse me from these acts and from any demonic power gained at these sites. Please rescue any of my humanity trapped therein and bring them out with the Truth of Your Word.

All pursuits of becoming a god, demi-god, or "becoming one" with any god.

I give over to You any title, position, power, clothing or entitlement that was received while in this pursuit. I ask You to forgive me and cleanse me from these acts. Please destroy all I have given over to You with Your Holy Fire!

²⁷ According to **Isaiah 14:13** the Mountain Zaphon is the location where the gods assembled. This is the headquarters of Baal.

All access to travel to or through, the occupying of, or use of "portals" to the gods or heavens, in connection with so-called sacred sites.

Please remove all demonic guards, gatekeepers, or escorts around and in these portals. Please rescue any parts of my humanity that may be trapped within. I ask Your forgiveness for these acts outside Your plan for my life. I ask You to cleanse me with the Blood of the Lamb, Jesus.

The spiritual "stargate", the fourth Dimension, cosmic zones, the "Zone of Absolute Reality", or any other dimension.

I ask for Your forgiveness for my participation with seeking and traveling to or through these portals and planes. Please allow me to reconnect with any part of my humanity trapped in these places.

Any penetration into cosmic levels, any spiritual or cosmic "ascent", and any contact with the starry hosts.

I renounce all so-called "divinity" achieved by this attempted approach to "gods, which are not gods". I renounce all unholy sexual interaction, all spiritual and intellectual communions and all worship in cosmic realms. I renounce all unholy ritual marriages and any status of deity obtained thereby. Please forgive me and wash me of all bonds and demonic power. I offer to You any identity, status, or position obtained. Please cleanse me, Lord, and sanctify me in Your Name. Destroy all that belongs to the enemy that I have given up to You with Your Fire!

All sanctuaries in any ziggurat - the one at the top and the one at the bottom, as well as the staircase.

I ask for Your forgiveness Lord, for participating with these spiritual places of satanic worship and for treading upon this ground. Please remove all demonic power connected with these places, and that, which was deposited in me. Wipe out my footprints in the spirit at these places in the Name of Y'shua! (Jesus). Please allow me to reconnect with any of my humanity trapped in the ziggurat or in any mirror images of it. Please wash off the wickedness of these places.

The spiritual union of my human spirit with the spirit of **Osiris and Isis**, for the formation of the spirit of **Horus**.

I renounce their singular and joint power, the all-seeing eye, the eye's place in me, and all of the plans for the future that utilize Horus' power. I renounce the pyramid and all its power. I ask You Heavenly Father, for forgiveness for the activity in and around it. Please wash me of all the thrones, guards, connections, and demonic power. Please allow me to reconnect with and set free any of my humanity trapped in any pyramid, and especially in the pyramid on top of the pyramid in the heavenlies. Please remove the lies and set me free.

All connections to and assignments for **Baal-Zaphon**, the residence of Baal.

I renounce and extinguish by Y'shua's (Jesus) Blood all power I hold to bring about Baal's re-birth and re-building of his temple on Mount Zaphon, or in the heavenlies.

I renounce any role as a warrior towards these ends, or as a follower of Baal at any level, in any role. This includes Sisu. Please forgive me Lord, and wash away that which is unholy. Please allow me to reconnect with any of my humanity trapped in Mount Zaphon in Baal's temple or in any other construct related to Baal.

Any and all sexual-fertility rituals for the purpose of gaining power for the bringing in of Baal's re-birth or temple or of Satan in any form.

I renounce the performance of these rituals in the pursuit of Baal's "blessing" in any form. I ask for Your forgiveness, Lord, for the uncleanness and the violation of Your Holy Laws. Please forgive me and wash me of all I have touched and all that has touched me. Please allow me to reconnect with and set free any part of my humanity trapped in any ritual, in sexual frenzy, or in orgasm.

All allegiances formed and powers received through death-ritual covenants.

I hereby extinguish, with Y'shua's (Jesus) Blood, all "passages", "risings", resurrections, and "ascensions" to the heavenlies and otherwise. I ask You Lord to forgive me for interacting in this plane, and that You would wash me of any powers received. Please break off that which came with the allegiances sworn. Please allow me to reconnect with any of my humanity trapped in these rituals, covenants, and planes and set them free to see truth.

Lord, You have heard my confessions and renunciations of all that is contained herein. I ask You again, to cleanse me from all that is defiled and to re-unite me with Yourself through Jesus Christ and transform me spiritually at every level of my being.

I ask that You will mercifully teach me Your Laws, and give me the power of the Holy Spirit to obey You.

*May I go only to Your Throne and Your Holy Mountain (Mt. Zion, **Hebrews 12:22**) to worship You and You alone and to hear the decrees You issue.*

God's decrees are found only in His Word (**Psalms 119**).

Please give me an undivided heart that I may fear Your Name and praise You and enjoy You forever.

AMEN!



Celtic Druidic belief system and Renunciations

Please also see a detailed study on Druids and Celts available from Kanaan Ministries: [The Druidism Root And Its Fruits](#)

This article on the Druids is included to explore some of the diversity of belief systems that provide the template for the cults. **The Druidic belief system is the primary belief system of the Illuminati or Mariah.** The origin of the Druids goes back to Babylon Mystery Religion. They built stone circles and worshipped nature with her many faces. Later, the Celts blended the esoteric, mathematical and engineering skills of these megalithic peoples with their own artistry and wisdom traditions to create the Druidic beliefs described by the Greeks and Romans. With the coming of Christianity, this belief system was partly suppressed but continues through the work of the Bardic schools and the folk traditions and customs of many European nations including: Ireland, Scotland, Wales, and England, even to the present day.

The aims of the order are to develop human potential and to work with and protect the natural world. If a client is struggling with striving to be perfect, you may want to look at renouncing the programming they received that was designed to **maximize the potential effectiveness of their position.**

Druids also celebrate the **eight seasonal festivals**: two solstices, two equinoxes and the four fire festivals. Participants in Druidic belief systems may have endured rituals that included making them **blind** so that they can't see the Truth of Y'shua (Jesus). Participation in the rituals will need to be renounced.

Prayer

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being I renounce all connections and training that tie me to my druidic, celtic roots.

I renounce the human potential movement and all vows protecting the natural world.

I renounce the eight seasonal festivals, two solstices, two equinoxes and the four fire festivals.

I renounce enduring rituals that have made me blind so that I cannot see the Truth.

I renounce the power of the blood covenants, rituals, seals and agreements made during these times.

I renounce the Laurel wreath or crown and I renounce the oak tree and my connections to it.

The next several paragraphs describe how the druidic belief system is played out in the **New World Order programming and belief system.** We find **cauldron worship** at this point. The four cauldrons represent life for the woman. Although **cauldron worship** focuses on the worship of knowledge, the major focus is on sexuality.

The twistedness of the thinking includes believing that the urge to sacrifice other humans is a gift because it liberates the individual from a place of rigidity. However the reality is that they believe that the Life force of the person is released and that is what they are seeking to control. A Satanist believes that if the sacrificed victim's life force is released into an occult circle they do not truly die.

Light will increase, wisdom grows, death begets life and then you get to have your name written in the books of Life and Death in Satan. It is important to ask the Lord Jesus Christ to expunge your name from these books and all satanic scrolls.

In the Name of the true Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of my being I renounce having my name or names written in the books of life and death in Satan. I ask You, True Lord Jesus Christ to expunge my names all that relate to me, from these books and all satanic scrolls.

The male hierarchy

The male hierarchy of the druidic belief system is as follows from lowest to highest;

- Grande Druid,
- Grande Master,
- 5-Star general or servant of the pentacle,
- Royal Master Ipsimus, and
- Supreme Master.

Bards are wise men within Druidism. It is important to renounce connections to this hierarchy. Renouncing these various hierarchies have brought immense freedom to the clients with whom we work.

In the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of me: I renounce the male hierarchy of the druidic belief system. I renounce all loyalty and allegiance to the Grande Druid, Grande Master, 5-star general or the servant of the pentacle, the royal master Ipsimus and the supreme master.

The female hierarchy

The female hierarchy includes (from lowest to highest):

- Sisters of Light - 9 grades,
- Mothers of darkness - 11 grades,
- Grande Mothers - 13 grades,
- 13 Grande Dames, and
- Queen Mother.

Again it is important to renounce the connections to these positions, as well as renouncing the rituals and the power and positions that they received.

Each of the 13 bloodlines has their own governing monarchy. Generational thrones of kings, princes and priests are very important and need to be renounced. **Each bloodline also has a council;** so all 13 councils and connections to these must be renounced.

In the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of me: I renounce the female hierarchy of the druidic belief system. I renounce all loyalty and allegiance 9 sisters of Light, 11 grades of Mothers of Darkness, 13 grades of Grande Mothers, 13 grades of Grande Dames and the Queen Mother. I renounce all connections and the powers and positions I received. I renounce all 13 bloodlines and I renounce the **generational thrones** of all kings, princes, priests and all councils that have power over me.

Various types of oaths may be taken by or taken for young children. The renunciation of this particular oath may break the ties that bind an Illuminate child to the **Grand Druid council and to Satan**. We urge you to listen to the Lord carefully as you pray this oath so that He is free to reveal the particular nuances that apply. We would also caution you to be certain the connections to the male and female hierarchy have been renounced before praying to break this oath or agreement. (See above for the hierarchy)

In the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ on behalf of all parts of me:

I renounce believing that Satan/Lucifer is the way, the truth and the light. I renounce believing that no one comes to the father of light except by Satan/Lucifer. I renounce having my belief system twisted about who is truly the father. I renounce any connection to the antichrist.

I renounce being forced to believe that I took this oath of my own free choice.

I renounce committing my body and spirit to be in union with the evil father of light. I renounce all trickery played on me to force me to focus on being any part of serving to promote total prosperity and victory for Satan/Lucifer and the father of light, the Grand Master, the star, the giver of pain, the antichrist. I ask You Lord Jesus Christ to forgive me for any way that I participated in this.

I break the power of all **unbroken circles** and the spiritual power that emanates from these. I do not accept the consequences of breaking the circle of spiritual power. I give those consequences to the True Lord Jesus Christ and ask for His protection.

I renounce all ways that the bonds formed from that circle have joined me in spiritual union over the principalities of darkness to insure Satan's/Lucifer's power and control over the world.

I renounce the **seal of the father of light** and I renounce and break my commitment to serve Satan/Lucifer as the prince of peace, savior and spiritual light forever. I ask for Your forgiveness, True and Living Lord Jesus Christ and I ask You to cleanse me of the defilement of this seal and commitment.

I ask You Holy Creator God to forgive me for ever having to denounce the Truth of God, the Word of God, the resurrection of Christ and the power of the Holy Spirit.

Renouncing this oath can be traumatic and the act of renouncing will likely uncover many double binds, seals and blood covenants. It is important to check with the survivors about breaking the power of this oath.

Further Celtic Renunciations

We encourage people to go through these general renunciations first as a way of opening up the information related to the specific gods and goddesses. This would include the times that they received worship themselves as representing the gods and goddesses or the times that they worshipped the gods and goddesses.

I renounce, reject and repent of any veneration of pagan gods and goddesses.

I renounce, reject and repent of any and all fertility rituals to ensure good harvest.

I break ties with any gods and goddesses that the True and Living Lord brings to mind.

I reject and renounce the powers of the four winds as well as the four elements of earth, wind, fire, and air²⁸.

I reject any and all involvement in Beltane and/or May Day rituals/celebrations. I reject them no matter how small and/or insignificant/harmless they may seem.

I reject any and all unholy unions with anyone associated with paganism especially the gods and goddesses venerated by pagans.

I break the powers of any and all pagan rituals performed by me or by others on my behalf.

I renounce, reject, repent and lay down any wands, poles, scepters, and canes that I may have picked up consciously or unconsciously during pagan rituals.

I renounce, reject, repent and remove any **crowns** I may have worn consciously or unconsciously during pagan rituals. This includes not only crowns of gold or silver, but crowns of leaves or of other earthy matter.

I renounce, reject, repent and take off, any ritualistic clothing I may have worn or are still wearing consciously or unconsciously from pagan rituals.

Renounce these things in the Name of the True and Living Lord Jesus Christ and on behalf of your whole system.

²⁸ For more information, see our book [“The Four Elements”](#)

Celtic Renunciations and Biographical Information²⁹

General Renunciations

We encourage people to go through these general renunciations first as a way of opening up the information related to the specific gods and goddesses. This would include the times that they received worship themselves as representing the gods and goddesses or the times that they worshipped the gods and goddesses.

I renounce, reject and repent of any veneration of pagan gods and goddesses.

I renounce, reject and repent of any and all fertility rituals to ensure good harvest.

I break ties with any gods and goddesses that the True and Living GOD, YHVH, through His Holy Spirit, brings to mind.

I reject and renounce the powers of the four winds as well as the four elements of earth, wind, fire, and air.

I reject any and all involvement in Beltane and/or May Day rituals/celebrations. I reject them no matter how small and/or insignificant/harmless they may seem.

I reject any and all unholy unions with anyone associated with paganism especially the gods and goddesses venerated by pagans.

I break the powers of any and all pagan rituals performed by me or by others on my behalf.

I renounce, reject, repent and lay down any wands, poles, scepters, and canes that I may have picked up consciously or unconsciously during pagan rituals.

I renounce, reject, repent and remove any crowns I may have worn consciously or unconsciously during pagan rituals. This includes not only crowns of gold or silver, but crowns of leaves or of other earthy matter.

I renounce, reject, repent and take off, any ritualistic clothing I may have worn or are still wearing consciously or unconsciously from pagan rituals.

Renounce these things in the Name of the True and Living KING, Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ) and on behalf of your whole system.

²⁹ Names and data on various Celtic Gods and Goddesses are taken from *The Gods and Goddesses of the Celtic Lands* which may be read in full at <http://www.scns.com/earthen/other/seanachaidh/godcelt.html>

Adsullata

- **Location:**
 - Britain.
- **Description:**
 - Goddess of hot springs who came to Brittany from Celtic Gaul. A minor sun goddess in her own right before the time when the Celts regulated the majority of their sun images to male deities and their Moon images to female ones.
- **Rules over:**
 - Purification, solar magic.

I renounce, reject and repent of the position of sun goddess.

I renounce, reject and repent of the power of any purification ceremonies performed by me, or by others for my benefit.

I renounce, reject and repent of the use of sun and/or moon images as a way toward healing and wholeness.

I renounce, reject and repent of the use of magic to gain position in the cult.

I renounce, reject and repent of any positions of "queen" that I have had in the cult specifically the position of Sun Queen.

I renounce, reject and repent of the use of ritual baths during any and all rituals in the cult.

I renounce, reject and repent the use of fire to cleanse me from iniquity.

Aine of Knockaine

- **Location:**
 - Ireland.
- **Description:**
 - Moon goddess who was connected with the summer solstice.
- **Rules over:**
 - Crops and cattle.

I renounce, reject and repent participating in any harvest rituals in the Name of Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ) and on behalf of my whole system.

I renounce, reject and repent any and all human and/or animal sacrifice to yield a fruitful harvest.

I renounce and repent of any sex rituals performed by me to appease the god and goddess of the harvest.

I renounce the consumption of any blood or other body fluids of slain, sacrificed humans or

animals to bring about a bountiful harvest.

I renounce the use of burnt offerings in any rituals for the harvest home.

I renounce, reject and repent of the use of human and or animal blood to sow my crops or the crops of another cult member.

I renounce, reject and repent of any rituals to any god but the True and Living KING, Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ).

Bel

- **Other names:**
 - Belerus, Belinos, Beli Mawr, Beli, Bile, Beltene.
- **Location:**
 - Ireland.
- **Description:**
 - Closely connected with the Druids. His name was seen in festivals of Beltane/ Beltain. Cattle was also driven through the bonfires for purification and fertility.
- **Rules over:**
 - Science, healing, hot springs, fire, success, prosperity, crops, vegetation, fertility, cattle.

I renounce, reject and repent of any and all connections that keep me tied and bound to Druidism.

I renounce, reject and repent of any and all fertility rituals that I have performed, been a part of, or had performed on my behalf.

I renounce, reject and repent of any May Day or Beltane Fire Rituals that I have performed, been a part of or had someone perform on my behalf.

I renounce, reject and repent dancing and chanting songs around the Beltane Fire.

I renounce, reject and repent of any marriage rituals that would have me wedded to Bel.

I renounce, reject and repent using cattle as burnt offerings for ritual purification and fertility purposes.

I renounce, reject and repent of any and all ties associated with Bel, Belerus, Belinos, Beli Mawr, Beli, Bile, Beltene.

I renounce, reject and repent of any success, prosperity and healing associated with any and all rituals I have performed, been a part or had performed on my behalf.

Brigit

- **Other names:**
 - Brid, Brig, Brigid, Brighid, Brigindo.

- **Location:**
 - Ireland, Wales, Spain, France.
- **Description:**
 - Associated with Imbolc. She had an exclusive female priesthood at Kildare and an ever-burning fire. She had 19 priestesses representing the 19-year- cycle of the Celtic "Great Year."
- **Rules over:**
 - Fire, fertility, the hearth, all feminine arts and crafts, martial arts, healing, physicians, agriculture, inspiration, learning, poetry, divination, prophecy, smithcraft, animal husbandry, love, witchcraft, occult knowledge.

I renounce, reject and repent of any unholy priesthood I have been involved in.

I renounce, reject and repent of any healings that occurred as result of being linked to Brigit and any occult physicians.

I repent, renounce and reject having a high position in the occult.

I renounce, reject and repent of any occult knowledge that remains lodged within my system.

I renounce, reject and repent the writing of poetry in praise of any god but the True and Living KING, Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ).

I renounce, reject and repent of the practice of witchcraft.

I renounce, reject and repent of any ties keeping me linked to any of the fire gods and goddesses. I ask You True and Living KING, Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ) to remove all demonic wraps from around any of my parts associated with Brigit and any other names that she is known by.

Ebhlinne

- **Location:**
 - Ireland.
- **Description:**
 - Goddess of Munster who was, until recent times honored at the Midsummer Sabbat in her mountain home in County Tipperary. Since all her legends have been lost except for a few minor references, she was probably once a sun or fire Goddess.
- **Rules over:**
 - Fire magick.

I renounce, reject and repent of the use of any kind of magic to gain wealth and/or position for myself or others.

I renounce, reject and repent of the position of sun goddess.

I renounce, reject and repent of the position of fire goddess.

I renounce, reject and repent of any honors bestowed upon me during the midsummer sabbat and all other sabbats I have been a part of.

I renounce, reject and repent of any fire or sun rituals performed by me or any one else on my behalf and for my benefit.

I renounce, reject and repent of being the goddess of fire magic.

I renounce, reject and repent of the position of goddess of Munster.

I renounce, reject and repent of ever having used fire magic to gain wealth or position for myself or another.

I renounce, reject and repent of any participation in any and all Celtic Rituals.

Inghean Bhuidhe

- ***Other names:***
 - Crobh Dearg.
- ***Location:***
 - Ireland.
- ***Description:***
 - Her name means “yellow-haired-girl.” Much of her story has been lost, however, we do know that she was the middle girl of three sisters who made up a triple goddess. She represented the coming of summer, or Beltane, and for many years was honored with rituals involving a sacred well on May 6, the original date of the sabbat. Her younger sister was named Latiaran. Her elder sister is named Lassair.
- ***Rules over:***
 - Beltane, flower festivals, spring planting.

I renounce, reject and repent of my part in any rituals celebrating Beltane and/or May Day.

I renounce, reject and repent of any rituals that took place at the sacred well.

I renounce, reject and repent of any honor given me during the Beltane rituals, this includes the titles of queen, goddess, princess and yellow-haired or fair-haired child.

I renounce, reject and repent of the lie that I represent the coming of summer and Beltane.

I renounce, reject and repent of the lie that I am still a part of the “triple goddess.”

I renounce, reject and repent of the lie that I control the seasons of the year, more specifically spring planting.

I renounce, reject and repent of any unholy sexual rituals I have been a part of or had done on my behalf, and the lie that this would bring on spring planting and ensure a bountiful harvest.

Lassair

- **Location:**
 - Ireland.
- **Description:**
 - Goddess of midsummer, part of a triune with her sisters Latiaran and Inghean Bhuidhe. Her name means “flame.”
- **Rules over:**
 - Seasonal rites.

I renounce, reject and repent that I am a part of the triune of goddesses.

I renounce, reject and repent of the lie that I control seasons and any seasonal rites.

I renounce, reject and repent of any seasonal rituals that I have been a part of, or had performed on my behalf.

I renounce, reject and repent of the position of “keeper of the flame.”

I renounce, reject and repent of thinking of myself as the flame.

I renounce any high positions associated with Lassair, and I ask the True and Living Lord Jesus to remove all demonic wraps from around any of my parts associated with Lassair.

I renounce, reject and repent of any unholy sisterhoods I have been associated with, whether or not I have been aware of such relationships.

Latiaran

- **Location:**
 - Ireland.
- **Description:**
 - The youngest of the sisters who “made up” a triune goddess. Latiaran represented the first harvest of Lughnasadh. The only surviving story about Latiaran tells us that her apron caught fire and she melted into the ground, her place marked by a heart-shaped stone.
- **Rules over:**
 - Seasonal rites and magic.
(See Lassair for some of the same renunciations)

I renounce, reject and repent using magic, and casting spells that I may have done.

I renounce, reject and repent of the lie that I control/rule over magic.

Rosmerta

- **Location:**
 - Celtic Gaul and Roman Gaul.
- **Description:**
 - Goddess of both Celtic and Roman Gaul. After Rome conquered the region, Rosmerta was taken into the local Roman pantheon where she became a consort of their god Mercury. She is depicted carrying a Caduceus wand, which indicates she was adept in the healing arts. In Celtic Gaul, her images are confused, and she is considered to be a goddess of either water or the sun, which is indicative that she may have been associated with hot springs.
- **Rules over:**
 - Healing, communication.

I renounce, reject and repent of all unholy healing arts that I may have performed at any and all pagan rituals.

I renounce, reject and repent of ever being considered or considering myself as the goddess of water or of the sun.

I renounce, reject and repent of carrying any sort of wand, sceptor or anything else that would give me any high position in pagan rituals. I willingly lay it down now at the foot of the True and Living KING, Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ) and submit to Him alone.

I renounce, reject and repent of the lie that I rule over healing and communications.

I renounce, reject and repent of any roles I had or still have of being a consort to Mercury or any other pagan god.

I renounce, reject and repent of being adept at magical healing arts.

Sul

- **Other names:**
 - Sulla, Sulis, Sulevia.
- **Description:**
 - Goddess of hot springs whose sacred waters were always hot. Prince Bladud built a shrine to her near Aquae Sulis where the popular modern-day spa is located. The waters were once thought to hold powerful healing magic, and a perpetual fire was burned near them in her honor. She is depicted in bas-reliefs with a foot of an owl, and wearing a hat made of the head of a bear. Later the Romans adopted her and called her Sul Minerva, a deity associated with IMBOLC and Ireland's Brigit.

I renounce, reject and repent of any rituals I have been a part of or had performed on my half.

I renounce, reject and repent participating in either IMBOLC, Candlemas, or Ground Hog's day.

I renounce, reject and repent of invoking the name of Brigit, also known as Saint Bride during any IMBOLC rites and rituals.

I renounce, reject and repent of the lie that I am connected to Brigit, the Virgin, Mother and Hag/Crone.

I renounce, reject and repent of any rituals involved with circles, the four directions and the burning of sage to mark a spot for Brigit.

I renounce, reject and repent of waiting in this circle waiting for Brigit to come.

I renounce, reject and repent of the lie that if I call to her that she will come.

I reject calling on the name of Brigit to help me in hard times.

I renounce, reject and repent of keeping sacred the four cross-quarter days during the year.

I renounce, reject and repent of keeping the four Celtic Fire Festivals (Also known as the four cross-quarter days).

I renounce, reject and repent of allowing myself to be governed by the four directions.

I renounce, reject and repent of ever having decorated for IMBOLC or any other pagan holiday.

I renounce, reject and repent of the lie that the dead will hear us and come to us when we call.

I renounce, reject and repent of ever being honored with a ritual fire.

I renounce, reject and repent of any and all associations with the owl or the bear.

I renounce, reject and repent of any rituals in which I have done human and/or animal sacrifices.

I renounce, reject and repent of any high positions within paganistic rituals.

Lady of the Lake

- **Location:**
 - Wales, Britain.
- **Description:**
 - To some she is a faery woman, to others she is a potent deity of life, death and regeneration. She was possessor of the Sword Excaliber (called Caliburn in Brittany), the magical blade given to King Arthur. A sovereign goddess, it is this act of taking the offered sword which grants Arthur the right to rule, and it is she who claims the blade again when his role as sacrificial king must be fulfilled.

- The Bretons claim she was a Breton addition to the Arthurian legends and that she never appeared in the original Welsh versions of the myths. Contradictory to the “sword in the churchyard stone” stories, the Breton version tells us that Merlin and Arthur rowed out to the center of Dosmary Lake in Cornwall and that it was there that Excalibur was presented to him, the sword embedded in a floating stone. When he pulled it out, it was an act of reversal of the Great Rite, separating the female and male concepts of creation, which were not to be united again until Arthur’s death.
- The Lady of the Lake is also said to have been the foster mother of Sir Lancelot, one of Arthur’s knight, also a Breton addition to the tale. She is pictured sitting on a throne of reeds in the center of the lakes depths. Among her many “magical” credits is that of healer. She is associated with the crane, water lilies and marble.
- **Rules over:**
 - Purification, healing, great rite, any other magical acts associated with the feminine elements.

I renounce, reject and repent of any ties, heritage, and anything else that would keep me bound to and honoring the Lady of the Lake.

I renounce, reject and repent of believing the lies Arthurian tales. I renounce, reject and repent of performing any rituals or allowing rituals to be done on my behalf that would keep me bound to paganism.

Additional/Extended Renunciations

I renounce working with the **spirit of the wells** and the **spirits of Celtic inspiration**.

I renounce the music, poetry, storytelling and art based on **bardic, druidic, Celtic** inspiration.

I renounce any and all worship of:

- The **birch tree**,
- The **direction west**,
- The **receptive feminine**,
- The **dawn ray** and
- The **spring season**.

I renounce the trees of:

- The **Ogham alphabet**,
- And Coellmen alphabet.

I renounce the skills of:

- False prophecy,
- Divination,
- Reincarnation,
- Guidance from past souls and
- Insight into the future based on the Ovate grade of Druidism.

I renounce pagan/occult **herbalism**, druidic healing and tree lore.

I renounce the **Realm of Ancestry** and **time travel**.

I renounce any travel by my ancestors to the **Realm of Ancestry** to bring back information.

I renounce the druidic way of opening up the self.

I renounce:

- Weather witching,
- Observing animal behaviors,
- And interpretations of planetary configurations for the purpose of oneness with past souls or spirit beings.

I renounce fortune telling and I renounce the worship of autumn, dusk, evening and midnight and the yew tree.

I renounce numerology, astrology, and the use of other sciences to relate to evil spirits.

I renounce:

- **Excalibir**,
- The worship of the east,
- Worship of noon,
- Summer,
- Winter,
- And the intelligence of the night.

I renounce the worship of the **oak tree**.

I renounce:

- The lunar festivals, including, samhainn (October 31st and November 2nd),
- Imbolc (February 2nd),
- Beltane (May 1st) and Lughnasadh (August 1st).

I renounce the Halloween tradition of knocking on people's doors and demanding a female virgin. I renounce the giving of curses and the painting of hexagrams.

I renounce the solar festivals – summer solstice at Stonehenge (June 21st), spring equinox (March 21st), autumn equinox (September 21st) and winter solstice (December 21st).

I renounce worship of the spirit of the trees named **Esus**.

I renounce the “**Spirit of the Tribe**” and “**Spirit of the Place**”. I renounce along with this “Spirit of the Place” the spending of time in pursuit of the correct place for any object, event or personal position.

I renounce the practice of the **soul (spirit) of a dead person** being passed to a living person.

I renounce the **rowan tree** and its **red berries**.

I renounce **Kerno**, the horned hunter of the night and **Merlin**, the magician.

I renounce the Divine Mother, **Modron** (Rhiannon or Macha).

I renounce **Belenus**, god of the sun.

I renounce the ritual use of mistletoe and worship of the oak tree.

I renounce **the druid circle**, the **sword**, the **wand**, the **cup of water** and the **stone**.

I renounce **opening evil portals** through the four directions as it applies to any false worship.

I renounce the **initiation ceremonies** into Druidism.

I renounce any relationships with:

- The triad,
- The chief,
- The **pendragon** and
- The scribe. q

I renounce **horoscopes**.

I renounce the **eight-fold scheme**.

I command any spirits associated with the above to leave me now.

I DECLARE Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ) is the KING of the Universe and KING of my life.

I declare that the Blood of Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ) paid for all of my sins and breaks all curses off of me that may have been passed down from my ancestors.

I declare that these curses shall not be passed on to my children for a thousand generations.

I receive the blessing of the FATHER on my life, health, finances, relationships and offspring.

To the Only True and Living GOD, may all glory and honor and power be HIS forever!

Freemasonry and Secret Societies

Before praying through this next section, we recommend that you have **FIRST** worked through our book "[Freemasonry: All A Child Of GOD Needs To Know](#)".

All other Degrees, Secret Lodges, and Societies

I renounce any other secret words, attributing false gods' names to God, and idolatrous symbols, such as:

The Horus, or All-Seeing Eye, which was the emblem of Osiris (the sun god), the creator worshipped by the ancient Egyptians and passed off on current day Masons as the eye of the one true God;

The letter G, which the lower degree Masons are told represents geometry or the Great Architect of the Universe (who upper degree Masons learn is Lucifer) but actually can stand for whatever god one chooses, and in books for the upper degrees means "Generating Principal" (phallus);

The Blazing Star, actually symbolizes various pagan gods and witchcraft;

The obelisk, which symbolizes a phallus or penis as an emblem of resurrection (but not Christian resurrection);

The mark in the form of **squares and angles** which marks the person for life;

The point within a circle, which the first three degrees of Masons are taught represents the individual Mason inside the bounds of Masonic duty, but which is revealed to the upper level Mason to represent the sexual union of Osiris and Isis, signifying the prolific powers of nature;

The Masonic square and compass which likewise represents the sex act;

The Apron, a symbol of the Masonic belief that salvation must be earned which is a direct violation of Scripture;

The jewel or talisman that may have been made from this mark sign and worn at lodge meetings;

The Shriner's fez, which celebrates the Muslim massacre of 50,000 Christians in the Moroccan city of Fez;

And all others.

I renounce all allegiances to individuals or organizations that are in conflict with the primary allegiance of my life, Jesus Christ, as revealed in God's Word, the Bible. I ask God to cut off all these curses and their effects on my family and me. In the Name of Jesus Christ, I pray for the healing of any area where healing is needed by any of us.

I renounce all the other oaths taken by any of my ancestors or me as well as the rituals and the curses of every other lodge, degree and order involved in Freemasonry anywhere in the world.

These include, in part:

- Prince Hall Masonry (the lodge structure for American Blacks),
- The Allied Degrees,
- The Grand Orient Lodges of France, Italy, Central and South America,
- The Red Cross of Constantine,
- The Order of the Secret Monitor,
- The Masonic Royal Order of Scotland,
- The Order of Amaranth,

The Women's Orders

- Eastern Star,
- The Ladies Oriental Shrine,
- The White Shrine of Jerusalem;

The Girls' Orders

- The Daughters of the Eastern Star,
- The International Orders of Job's Daughters and of the Rainbow;

The Boys' Order of DeMolay,

I renounce involvement by any of my ancestors or me in all other secret societies with ties to Masonry, such as,

- Mormonism,
- The Royal Order of Jesters,
- The Manchester Unity Order of Odd-fellows,
- The Independent Order of Odd-fellows (its women's auxiliary called the International Association of Rebekah Assemblies),
- Buffaloes,
- Druids,
- Foresters,
- Orange,
- Elks,
- Moose and Eagles Lodges,
- The Ku Klux Klan,
- The White Supremacy Movement,

- The Grange,
- The Woodmen of the World,
- Riders of the Red Robe,
- The Knights of Pythias,
- The Mystic order of the Veiled Prophets of the Enchanted Realm,

... and their effects on me and all my family.

I renounce:

- The New World Order,
- The One World Government,
- The Illuminati,
- The Theosophical Society,
- Kabbalism,
- The Third Reich,
- The Fourth Reich,
- And any other organizations,

... involved with the Masons in the satanic conspiracy to rule the world.

I renounce the ancient pagan teaching of:

- The First Tracing Board,
- The Second Tracing Board and
- The Third Tracing Board used in the ritual of the Blue Lodge.

I renounce the pagan ritual of the "**Point within a Circle**" with all its bondage's and phallus worship.

I renounce the **occult mysticism of the black and white mosaic checkered floor** with the **tessellated border** and the **five-pointed blazing star**.

I renounce the **symbol "G"** and it's veiled pagan symbolism and bondages.

I renounce and utterly forsake the **Great Architect of the Universe**, who is revealed in the higher degrees as Lucifer, and his false claim to be the universal fatherhood of God.

I also renounce the false claim that **Lucifer is the Morning Star and Shining One** and I declare that **Jesus Christ is the Bright and Morning Star of Revelation 22: 16**.

I renounce the **All-Seeing Third Eye of Freemasonry**, or **Horus**, in the forehead and the obelisk and their pagan and occult symbolism.

I renounce all **false communions taken**, all mockery of the redemptive work of Jesus Christ on the cross of Calvary, all unbelief, confusion and depression, and all worship of Lucifer as God.

I renounce and forsake the lie of Freemasonry that man is not sinful, but just imperfect, and so can redeem himself through good works.

I rejoice that the Bible states that I cannot do a single thing to earn my salvation, but that I can only be saved by grace through faith in Jesus Christ and what He accomplished on the cross of Calvary.

Father God, I repent of and seek forgiveness for the sins committed by my ancestors and me:

- Of walking on **unholy ground**, including Freemasonry, Mormon, occult and pagan property dedicated to the worship of false gods;
- For **the sin of idolatry** committed by my ancestors and me of looking to anyone or anything other than the One True Savior, Jesus Christ, for salvation, rescue, protection, or provision;
- For all **subversion of justice** practiced by the Freemasons or any other organization to which my ancestors or I belonged;
- For the **collaboration of the Freemasons** in the satanic conspiracy to rule the world.

Father God, I confess to You that when my ancestors and I complained against You we gave Satan a legal right to put the Destroyer in our bloodlines. And when we rebelled against You and rejected Your Rightful place as our God, we gave Satan a legal right to deceive us with all the gods of the gentiles.

Some of us committed the sin of idolatry by joining Freemasonry. Even if they (we) joined Freemasonry ignorant of its true nature, we are nevertheless guilty of all of its sins.

I acknowledge Your Justice in putting a curse on our bloodlines for this sin and the many sins that followed either by commission or by allegiance to the organization committing the sins.

These sins include, in addition to those already confessed, all of the atrocities of satanic ritual abuse practiced at secret levels of Freemasonry:

- Blasphemous rituals,
- Blood sacrifices,
- Animal and human sacrifices,
- Sexual sacrifices,
- Rape,
- Bestiality,
- Sexual immorality,
- Illegitimate births,
- Breeding babies for the purpose of sacrificing them,

- Torture,
- Murder,
- Violence, and
- Mind control (by Electro Volt Over Load),
- Withholding normal love,
- Soul shattering,
- Torture,
- Programming and demonization of infants and children,
- Plus any others.

Thank You for Your Mercy toward me when You called me to Yourself and gave me faith to believe in Your Son Jesus' atonement for me on the cross. He was made a curse for me so that I no longer have to live under any curse.

I ask You, Father God, in the Name of Jesus, to forgive all of this generational iniquity in my bloodlines and cleanse it away so the curses do not come down to me or to my children to a thousand generations. I ask You, Jesus, to cleanse my body, soul, and spirit and to deliver me of all the effects of this generational iniquity.

Now dear Father God, I ask humbly for the Blood of Jesus Christ, Your Son, to cleanse me from all these sins I have confessed and renounced, to cleanse my spirit, soul and every part of my body, which has been effected by these sins, in Jesus Name!

Lord Jesus, I ask You to destroy the spiritual equivalents of the physical objects used in Masonry that I now symbolically remove and give to You:

- The hoodwink (a blindfold),
- The veil of mourning,
- The mail around the neck,
- The Masonic sandals,
- The noose, which I cut from around the neck and gather together with the cable-tow running down the body,
- The ring of the false Freemasonry marriage covenant, which I renounce and remove from the ring finger of the right hand or the middle finger of the right hand,
- The chains and bondages of Freemasonry on the body,
- The ball and chains from the ankles,
- All Freemasonry effects, regalia and armor, especially the apron,
- All KKK or other secret organization regalia,

I renounce every evil spirit associated with Masonry and witchcraft and all other sins In the Name of Jesus Christ, I command Satan's evil spirits to be bound up into one, leaving nothing of evil remaining ...

And to leave me now, touching or banning no one, and to go to the place appointed for you by the Lord Jesus, never to return to me or my family.

I claim the promise of God's Word that whosoever calls on the Name of the Lord shall be delivered. Jesus, I ask to be delivered of **every spirit of sickness, infirmity, curse, affliction, addiction, disease or allergy** associated with these sins that I have confessed and renounced and I ask You to heal me and my family of all effects they have had.

I surrender to God's Holy Spirit and to no other spirit all the places in my life where these sins have affected me.

I ask You, Lord, to fill me with (and baptize me in) Your Holy Spirit now according to the promises in Your word.

I take to myself the whole armor of God promised in Ephesians 6 and rejoice in its protection as Jesus surrounds me with His Holy Spirit.

I enthrone You in my heart. Lord Jesus, You are my Lord and Savior, and my Source of Eternal Life.

Thank You, Father God, for Your mercy, Your forgiveness and Your love, in the Name of Jesus Christ.

AMEN!



Prayer of Release for Eastern Star

Members and Their Descendants

[If you or someone you love is a descendant of the EASTERN STAR, I recommend that you pray through the following prayer from your heart. Don't be like the Star members who are given their obligations and oaths one line at a time and without prior knowledge of the requirements.]

*First, **bind spirits of deception, antichrist, witchcraft, and death** in the Name of Jesus Christ. Then read it through so you know what is involved. It is best to pray this aloud with a Christian witness or counselor present. We suggest a brief pause following each paragraph to allow the Holy Spirit to show any additional issues that may require attention.]*

Father God, Creator of heaven and earth, I come to You in the Name of Jesus Christ Your Son. I come as a sinner seeking forgiveness and cleansing from all sins committed against You, and others made in Your Image. I honor my earthly father and mother and all of my ancestors of flesh and blood and by adoption, but I utterly turn away from and renounce all their sins. I forgive all my ancestors for the effects of their sins on my children and me. I confess and renounce all of my own sins. I renounce Satan and all of his works in my family and me.

I renounce and forsake all involvement in **Freemasonry, Eastern Star or any other lodge or craft** by my ancestors and myself. I renounce **witchcraft**, the principal spirit behind Freemasonry, and I renounce Baphomet, the Spirit of antichrist and the curse of the Luciferian doctrine.

I renounce the idolatry, blasphemy, secrecy, and deception of Masonry at every level. I specifically renounce:

- The insecurity,
- The love of position and power,
- The love of money, covetousness, and greed,
- And the pride/arrogance that would have led my ancestors into Masonry.

I renounce all the fears that held them in Masonry, especially the fears of death, fears of men, and fears of trusting, in the Name of Jesus Christ.

I renounce every position held in the lodge by any of my ancestors, including **Adah, Ruth, Esther, Martha and Electa**.

I renounce the calling of any man or woman Master, for Jesus Christ is my only Master and Lord, and He forbids anyone else having that title.

I renounce the effects of Masonry passed on to me through any female ancestor who felt distrusted and rejected by her husband as he entered and attended any lodge and refused to tell her of his secret activities.

I renounce my affiliation to **the star** of the Eastern Star. This star can represent **Hermes** who was conductor of the dead to the underworld or it may represent **Sirius**, the **magic star of Osiris**.

I renounce believing that the star is about Divine Providence. I renounce being adopted into the Masonic order through this star.

I renounce the cabalist motto of "Fairest among ten thousand and altogether lovely" and the acrostic that it forms:

- **F** = Fairest
- **A** = Among
- **T** = Ten Thousand
- **A** = Altogether
- **L** = Lovely

Prayers for Freedom

I renounce the vow taken that reinforces the consequences to any lady who should divulge the secrets of these degrees. I renounce believing that the oath of the initiations makes me a child of God. I renounce the death, burial and resurrection as practiced in Freemasonry, the patron of Eastern Star.

First Degree

I renounce the **position of Adah** and being sacrificed to the Lord. I renounce the **sword and veil of Adah**. I renounce the **triangle of her badge**. I renounce the connection with **Luna goddess** of the moon that comes with this degree. I renounce all connections to goddesses that go by the name of **Diana, Phoebe and Selene** that are associated with the early moon goddess.

I renounce any connection to **Artemis** and I renounce being identified with **Hecate**, the goddess with **three forms**: I renounce the connections to **Selene** in the sky, **Artemis** on earth, and **Hecate** in the lower world. I renounce being connected to the **queen of the witches** through **Hecate**. I renounce the symbol of a **crescent and star**, which are a fertility emblem, and a symbol of witchcraft. I renounce any occult significance to the **color blue** or to her flower, which is the **violet**. I renounce the connections to the **gem sapphire** as symbol for **obedient loyalty**.

Second Degree

I renounce the **position of Ruth** and being the **goddess of springtime and flowers**. I renounce the **sheaf of Ruth** that represents psychic powers. I renounce the connections to **Flora, Chloris**, and to the color **yellow**. I renounce being triggered by **lilies**. I renounce the **triangle** on the badge of Ruth and I renounce all connections to the **gem topaz** as it signifies humble fulfillment of duty to an Eastern Star member.

Third Degree

I renounce the **position of Esther**; I renounce the **white silken robe** that she wears as well as the **crown of the queen** and all ways that the color white ties me to this position. I renounce coming boldly before the king. I renounce the ungodly actions connected to fidelity

I renounce be connected to **Hebe** (goddess of youth and **daughter of Zeus and Hera**.) As Hebe I was the cupbearer of the gods and I had the power to bestow eternal youth. I renounce this power. I renounce the crown and scepter connected to Esther. I renounce the symbol of the Sun, which depicts the crowned majesty of Esther. I renounce the **two triangles** that connect me to the badge of Esther. I renounce being connected in any ungodly way to **diamonds** as a symbol of Esther's gem.

Fourth Degree

I renounce the position of **Martha** as illustrating **undeviating faith** in the hour of trial.

I renounce the connection to **the broken column** as the jewel for Martha. I renounce the **two triangles** that make up her badge and I ask You to remove them, Lord Jesus.

I renounce all connections to the **color green** (symbolizing water) which are attached to me through the position of Martha. I renounce being **the fourth point of the star** and all ways that inhibits my spiritual freedom.

I renounce the connections to **Martha's flower** which is the **pinecone or fern**. I renounce being called **Thetas** and having for my emblem **the lamb**. Martha's gem is an **emerald** signifying eternal life and I renounce any ungodly connections to this gem.

Fifth Degree

I renounce the **position of Electa** - also known as **Aromas** (the secret goddess) and all secrets that go with this position. I renounce having to recant Christianity by stepping on the cross or the Christian's Hailing sign. I renounce the **two triangles** crossed to represent her badge and the sign of **clasped hands**. I renounce all ungodly connection to **the lion as Electa's emblem**.

I renounce all ways that these emblems allude to Christ and ask You True Lord Jesus to remove them, to cleanse me of the defilement and to replace them with You and Yourself.

(Many thanks to Dr. Cathy Burns for her book "Hidden Secrets of the Eastern Star". Dr. Burns has given us an extensive look into the connections to the darkness that permeates this secret society for women.)

Trauma Bonding

I found this article and it may not totally relate to the “Emotional Abuse”, but it does speak well of the trauma bond people in Emotional Abusive Relationships feel.

Traumatic bonding does happen within relationship where domestic violence is present. Its just another factor that people need to see, and realize that is happening so they can begin to educate themselves on working with emotional abuse within a marriage. Any form of domestic abuse within the Christian Home for that matter!

The Pull To The Perpetrator³⁰

PLEASE NOTE: This article discusses perpetration, trauma, and cult programming. If you are a survivor, do not read if these subjects are triggering unless with your therapist or a safe person.

I will be writing on an extremely difficult subject, that of trauma bonding, also known as bonding to the perpetrator. This is difficult to do for several reasons. As a child, I was in a state of “captivity to my abuser” as delineated in trauma journals. I was raised in an isolative cult, and bonded heavily to my primary programmers, both my parents, and the trainers that worked with me. Then, as an adult, I continued the vicious cycle when I became a trainer, then a head trainer, and bonded others to me.

Trauma bonding is the issue that is left out of the equation when people ask “Why do cult members recontact their perps? Why do they keep going back for more abuse?” Without understanding chronic trauma, and the effects of trauma bonding, it is impossible to understand the dynamic involved. I will be sharing in this article both from personal memory of methods used, as well as sourcing to the literature on the subject.

My greatest hope is that by understanding this often misunderstood subject, that others may be helped to pull out of its insidious pull.

If a person is unable to escape chronic, traumatic abuse, they will eventually begin to bond with their perpetrator(s). This has been well documented in the literature. It will occur because of the dehumanization of the victim, who may reach a state of feeling that they are “robotized” or nonfeeling, combined with a disruption in the capacity for intimacy caused by the trauma.

“Trauma impels people both to withdraw from close relationships and to seeks them desperately. The profound disruption in basic trust, the common feelings of shame, guilt, and inferiority, and the need to avoid reminders of the trauma that might be found in social life, all foster withdrawal from close relationships. But the terror of the traumatic event intensifies the need for protective attachments. The traumatized person therefore frequently alternates between isolation and anxious clinging to others ...” (1)

³⁰ Copyright 2000 Svali, taken from <http://eaandfaith.blogspot.com/2005/03/trauma-bonding-pull-to-perpetrator.html>

Many victims of severe and unrelenting trauma, whether domestic violence, incest, or ritual abuse, will find that they feel anxious when alone, and fear abandonment and isolation. The over-dependent characteristics are NOT a personality fault, but a result of the chronic abuse. This is often rooted in the fact that as a child, the trauma survivor was not only a CAPTIVE to their abuse, but they depended upon their perpetrator for food, shelter, or other necessities.

In addition, with ritual abuse, a small child will often be abandoned for periods of time, to increase their dependency upon the very people who are abusing them. Any two or three year old will be almost insanely grateful to be rescued from a small box that they have been confined within for hours, or from the dark confines of a musty basement where they have been left for a day or two.

Even the most abusive perpetrator will then become the child's rescuer, which is the foundation of trauma bonding. In trauma bonding, the person's abuser will be perceived as the one who delivers and rescues from the abuse, as well as the tormentor. This creates a psychological ambivalence that creates dissociation in a young child.

The very helplessness and terror that are instilled by the abuse, cause the child (or later, the adult) to reach out to the only available hand for relief: the perpetrator. And the perpetrator WILL rescue and stop the abuse, or take the child out of the confines of their pain, but for a price: their unrelenting loyalty and obedience. This is the traumatic underpinning of all cult programming that I have seen: a combination of abuse and kindness; terror and rescue; degradation and praise.

This will be reinforced by the perceived power of the perpetrator in the cult situation: In situations of captivity, the perpetrator becomes the most powerful person in the life of the victim, and the psychology of the victim is shaped by the actions and beliefs of the perpetrator. (1) This is survival at its most basic for the child raised in a cult setting, since failure to do this will cause further punishment and pain.

The child will have seen people tortured or killed for disobedience, and so, literally, the perpetrator WILL have the perceived power of life and death over the child. If the child complies, and is "obedient" to the demands of their perpetrator and the group, they will be "rewarded" with freedom from punishment and continued life. The intense coercion to not only comply with, but to identify idealistically, with the group in this context is overwhelming. Almost all very young children in an abusive cult setting will begin to internalize their perpetrators in some form in order to cope with this reality. And this reaction will be rewarded heavily, if not done intentionally. Many cult handlers or trainers will pretend to "pass on their spirit" into the child, and will tell the child that they now "live within them" and "are always watching them."

Frequently, the young child will then create an internal alter with the same name as the outside abuser or trainer. I remember my second trainer, Dr. Brogan, saying that he was giving himself "immortality" by going to "live inside of me" when I created (with his help) an internal Dr. Brogan. This alternate personality became a head internal trainer inside, the same role that Dr. Brogan had on the outside, and part of healing has meant learning that this internal Brogan is actually part of ME and learning that he no longer had to do his old "job" of reprogramming me internally.

It has also meant breaking free of the hold that the GOOD memories of him, the kindnesses, the expressions of love and caring, held over me as well, since they bonded me to him, and to the group that he belonged to.

In the cult, it is not uncommon to have a “death ritual” where the child is brought to a near death experience. Afterwards, the “rescuers” are the trainers who talk soothingly to the child, massage him or her with oils, and tell the child that they “owe their life” to them. Not only that, but the warning is given: if the child ever tries to break free, they will return to the state of dying.

Other set ups will include burying a child alive in a box or coffin; again, the perpetrators will rescue the horrified child who is almost out of their mind with terror (after several long hours) under one condition: undying loyalty to the group and the rescuers. Traumatized beyond belief, the child readily complies. This time of avowal and loyalty will be buried in a deep, subconscious layer of the mind, and the older adult or survivor may not be aware that part of the draw to the group is the belief that they “owe their life to them.” The subconscious fear needs to be dealt with: that leaving the group does NOT have to mean death, as they were taught in early childhood traumatizations.

After any training session, all Illuminati trainers know that the most important time is the “kindness bonding” after the trauma is over.

The best trainers will have kind personas that will come out, talk lovingly to the “subject” and tell them how well they did, how needed the subject is to the group, how “special” and unique they are. Rewards such as a special food, drugs, or a sexual partner will be given as well. This “kindness” after the trauma is the hook that will often draw programmed personalities back to the cult, since some personalities may know only of the rewards and kindness, and will block the abuse. Heavily abused alters have less of an investment in returning to the cult; but heavily rewarded and praised alters will, and must be helped in therapy to see the whole picture.

Siblings and other children will often form a trauma bond with each other, much as soldiers in a war setting, or prisoners, will do. “Twinning” with a non-biological twin will carry this to an extreme. In different situations, the children are allowed to “rescue” each other, increasing their loyalty and bond to each other. They will go through the same programming and torture together, and will feel the bond of “surviving it” together. A “battlefield” mentality may literally develop, as friendships deepen in youth and vows to be willing to die for one another are given and taken. But all too often, these friends and twins and siblings are also forced to traumatize and wound each other, reinforcing another basic cult message: the one who loves you will hurt you.

The survivor who escapes the cult will feel a powerful pull back because of a lifetime of these types of distorted messages. The safe therapist, or non-DID friend, is not hurting them, and this may create a huge dissonance in a person who up until this point had always been taught that “love” meant “pain”. They may doubt the reality of the caring messages of those around them, or need to test their support system over and over. And highly wounded alters, who were bonded to believe that they owe their very life to the ones who have abused them most, may still try to recontact former perpetrators, not believing that life can be different yet.

Undoing a lifetime of this type of teaching and training takes time, patience, perseverance, and prayer. It will stretch the most caring support person as they wonder why the survivor recontacts their abuser. The survivor will feel that they have betrayed themselves, if they find they have recontacted perpetrators, unaware of the powerful pull that trauma bonding may still have on certain alters inside. But with caring support and continued therapy, the survivor will begin to test old beliefs.

Personalities formerly loyal to the father, mother, or other trainers may decide to cut off contact, and will go increasingly long periods without being reaccessed. They may come out in therapy, angry and disgruntled, or asking when the therapist is going to “put down their façade” and begin hurting them (this is another form of testing).

The person’s whole world view may go through a 180 degree inside as they realize that love does NOT have to mean abuse, and the message reaches the deepest layers inside. Deep grieving over the abuse of trust, over the betrayals, over the intentionality of the trauma bonding and the set-ups will occur, as the person moves towards healing and away from the pull of their former abusers. The process takes time, often years, to occur, but the result, which is a life free from cult abuse, is well worth it.

Article References:

- 1) Trauma site excerpt from excellent book Trauma and Recovery (1997) by Judith Lewis Herman, MD
- 2) Attachment and Bonding Center of Oklahoma ... good discussion of attachment disorder and causes in infants.
- 3) The Meadows press release: “The Case for Traumatic Bonding: The Betrayal Bond “by Patrick J. Carnes, Ph.D., C.A.S. Review of book that has an excellent discussion of trauma bonding and emotional betrayal; article has checklist of symptoms of trauma bonding.

Signs of Unresolved Trauma³¹

Many people enter the therapy process with minimal awareness of their trauma history. When the trauma survivors are dissociative, they have the ability to block out an awareness of their trauma. They may know that their family had problems, or that their family was dysfunctional, etc, but they may believe they were never abused.

However, blocking out conscious awareness of trauma does not mean that the survivors have no effects of that trauma. Using denial and dissociative skills does not mean that the abuse did not happen. Denial means that the person simply is refusing to acknowledge or accept the fact that they were traumatized. They are pretending they were not hurt, when they were actually hurt very badly.

Even if the memories of abuse are hidden from the survivor's awareness, blocked trauma / unresolved trauma creates very noticeable and obvious symptoms that can be easily seen in their every day lives.

People will enter therapy aware of some of the following symptoms, but they may not realize these complications are suggestive of unresolved trauma issues:

- Addictive behaviors – excessively turning to drugs, alcohol, sex, shopping, gambling as a way to push difficult emotions and upsetting trauma content further away.
- An inability to tolerate conflicts with others – having a fear of conflict, running from conflict, avoiding conflict, maintaining skewed perceptions of conflict.
- An inability to tolerate intense feelings, preferring to avoid feeling by any number of ways.
- An innate belief that they are bad, worthless, without value or importance.
- Black and white thinking, all or nothing thinking, even if this approach ends up harming themselves.
- Chronic and repeated suicidal thoughts and feelings.
- Disorganized attachment patterns – having a variety of short but intense relationships, refusing to have any relationships, dysfunctional relationships, frequent love/hate relationships.
- Dissociation, spacing out, losing time, missing time, feeling like you are two completely different people (or more than two).
- Eating disorders – anorexia, bulimia, obesity, etc.
- Excessive sense of self-blame – taking on inappropriate responsibility as if everything is their fault, making excessive apologies.
- Inappropriate attachments to mother figures or father figures, even with dysfunctional or unhealthy people.
- Intense anxiety and repeated panic attacks.
- Intrusive thoughts, upsetting visual images, flashbacks, body memories/unexplained body pain, or distressing nightmares.

³¹ Taken from <http://discussingdissociation.wordpress.com/2009/07/04/20-signs-of-unresolved-trauma/>

- Ongoing, chronic depression.
- Repeatedly acting from a victim role in current day relationships.
- Repeatedly taking on the rescuer role, even when inappropriate to do so.
- Self-harm, self-mutilation, self-injury, self-destruction.
- Suicidal actions and behaviors, failed attempts to suicide.
- Taking the perpetrator role / angry aggressor in relationships.
- Unexplained but intense fears of people, places, things.

These same symptoms can be applied for survivors already working in therapy. Attending regular therapy does not mean the clients have resolved their trauma issues or that they are even working in that general direction. Many therapy clients will continue to deny, dissociate, and refuse to look at their trauma even if they are aware of their daily struggles.

If you are experiencing a number of the symptoms listed above, ask yourself if you are truly ready to address your trauma issues, or if you find it more comfortable to continue living with these struggles.

Is it harder to face how you were abused and who abused you? Or is it harder to live a life full of depression, anxiety, thoughts of suicide, troubled relationships, extreme fears, physical pain, and addictions?

Running from your trauma history will not help you feel better. In the short-run, you might not have to face the issues, but the cost in the long-run of unresolved trauma weighs more heavily than you might suspect.

Your life can be better than it is.

Be brave – face your trauma issues!

Nephilim Renunciations

We will not go into a discussion of **Genesis 6** and the reality of Nephilim at this stage. However, we refer you to our booklet and all the related references:

[**TODAY, As In The Days Of Noah?**](#)

When you are ready to pray through the numbered items below, for each item pray:

In the Name of the True Lord Jesus Christ, on behalf of all parts of my being,

I renounce being **made a Nephilim robot or machine** and being totally at the mercy of the cosmic beings and having no choices.

(There are drug issues connected to the Nephilim.)

I renounce **the connections or the cord to the Nephilim**, the supplier and the **source of the drugs**. I renounce **the use of drugs** before conception used with the egg and the sperm, which altered the sperm and the egg and changed the DNA.'

(Nephilim interface begins with an induction ceremony that is done at the youngest possible age, so **renounce the induction ceremony**. The induction ceremony is done so that Satan can invert the interface.)

I renounce the induction ceremony and the dedication to the Nephilim. I renounce believing that this is my life and who I am. This caused me to turn away from my Holy Creator God and the gifts that He has given me.

I renounce **being disconnected**, and being a shield to protect the attributes of the Nephilim.

I renounce being a **supplier of energy** for the cosmic beings.

I renounce the **strength of the Nephilim**.

I renounce being **the carrier of the generational hatred** of the God of Israel.

I renounce the **Nephilim hatred of women**.

I renounce being **trauma bonded to the Nephilim**.

I renounce the **heart of stone** that the Nephilim gave me.

I renounce **not having ears** to hear the True God.

I renounce having the Nephilim **take my ears away**.

I renounce having to **participate in any Nephilim community meetings**.

I renounce being **the mother of Satan**.

I renounce **all self-hatred** connected to being bonded to the Nephilim.

I renounce the **evil light** of the powers.

I ask the True Lord Jesus Christ to **give me back my body, soul and spirit** and all that the cosmic beings have taken.

I ask God to **bring back my body, soul and spirit from all dimensions where I have been scattered**.

I renounce **promising the heart of Mary** to mother any cosmic beings.

Lawlessness

Admit that you have been made to participate in lawlessness (**Psalm 2**).

Ask inside where the most lawlessness is in you.

- ***Where is that part inside of you where you were used to destroy God's inheritance?***
-
- ***Where is the most lawlessness that Satan has sequestered around the heart that cried out to Jesus?***
-
- ***Where is the representation of that one who holds the hatred of Satan against all of that which is of God?***

Ask the True Lord Jesus to show you that part of the spiritual essence of the person that was used to power the cosmic beings and the antichrist.

Prayer³² of Renunciation: Nephilim/Fallen Angels

FATHER, I repent for any decision/covenant that was made with the enemy before conception because of fear or doubt about Your goodness and plan for my life. I understand that this decision may have resulted in the right for the enemy to negatively affect my DNA and RNA and the Living Water that was to flow out of me. I now exercise my authority in Messiah Y'shua (Jesus) based on the finished work of the cross and the Blood of Messiah Y'shua (Jesus) over the contamination of the Fiery Stones and the Living Water.

I now ask You FATHER to remove the influence of wormwood over the Living Water and purify that water.

FATHER, please remove me from any **un-Godly orbs, trapezoids, and geospheres in all dimensions** and from the un-Godly depth.

Please release into me the fullness of Your Living Water and assign to me all Righteous Lights.

I now ask FATHER that You will come against all assignments made against me and heal all of my diseases.

Please remove from me any un-Godly coating and all un-Godly garments.

Please remove me from any un-Godly constellations and all un-Godly zodiacs.

Please close all un-Godly doors that give the enemy access to me, especially through any un-Godly triangles, tetrahedrons, and trapezoids.

FATHER, please purify all the Living Water assigned to me.

Please remove all un-Godly water spirits and seducing spirits.

I repent and renounce for all un-Godly baptisms and water rituals.

Please remove me from wormwood and from all un-Godly places in the depth, height, length, and width associated with wormwood.

Please disconnect me from all un-Godly stars.

Please reconnect me according to your original design to the length, width, height and depth. Bring all Godly dimensions and quadrants into perfect equality.

I repent for all generation bestiality. Please bring all uncontaminated Fiery Stones through Your Blood back to me.

³² We have edited and added to the original prayer by Paul Cox – the original prayer is available from their website, <http://aslansplace.com/>

FATHER, please remove all **animal, fish, bird, fallen angel, and Nephilim DNA and RNA** from my DNA and RNA. FATHER, please remove all **reptilian scales** from my spiritual eyes.

In the Name of Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ), I repent for saying that I did not want You to make me and that I was angry about how You made me and I decided that I would remake myself.

I repent for being unwilling to yield to You as the clay yields to the potter. I repent for choosing the enemy's plan rather than Your plan. I understand that my decisions before conception may have given right for the enemy to take the gifts of my spirit into the void and the darkness.

I also understand that this may have affected my spiritual authority and my ability to rule and reign. I understand that this may have also sealed up the treasures in darkness that you intend me to have.

I acknowledge that in my generational line this resulted in phallic worship and the lust of the eyes, declaring that I would produce my own seed without you and that I would save myself through prostitutional idolatry trying to reproduce without You, FATHER.

I acknowledge that my generational line and I tried to multiple and fill the earth without You, FATHER, by trying to find secret knowledge. I repent for discontentment with Your Ways and Your Design of Me. I repent for my discontentment and the discontentment of my family line with how you made me and what you gave to me. I repent for my discontentment and the discontentment of my family line with the authority, position, and place you have assigned me.

I acknowledge that this has affected my spiritual eyes and may have resulted in all kinds of bareness. I ask FATHER that You will return, through Your Blood, to me any parts of my spirit that may be scattered in the void. FATHER, please resurrect all parts of my spirit. I now declare that I will rule and reign with the scepter of authority that You have given to me.

I now repent for trying to be my own sacrifice rather than acknowledging that You are the Only sacrifice. I remove myself from the ungodly altar and I declare that I am seated with Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ) in Heavenly places and that I will rule and reign with My GOD. FATHER, please remove any dragons from me that are seated on any thrones.

Messiah Y'shua (Jesus), I take my position as a revealed son of GOD and I stand against the **spirit of Shebna**³³ who has taken the key of David in my family line and restricted the access that You desire me to have to the house of wisdom and the Godly height and I acknowledge that this spirit has hewn a sepulcher and placed itself in the un-Godly height and has placed himself into the un-Godly rock, perverting the Rock Who is Y'shua (Jesus).

³³ Shebna mentioned in **Isaiah 22:15** is the palace governor. He was denounced by the prophet for building his own tomb (**Isaiah 22:16**), and it was prophesied that he would die in a foreign land (**Isaiah 22:17-19**). Read more: <http://www.answers.com/topic/shebna#ixzz21fL2UGLo>

I now ask, FATHER, that You will throw him away violently, this one who is the leader of the un-Godly mighty men. FATHER, please seize him and turn violently against him and toss him like a ball into a large country where this spirit will die with all of his un-Godly chariots. FATHER, please cause him to bring shame to his master's house and drive him out of his office and from his position so that he will be pulled down. I do not allow the spirit of Shebna to cause me to dwell in his un-Godly tabernacle.

I now ask Y'shua (Jesus) that You will take key of David and place it on Your Shoulder and I declare that You are the rightful authority over the FATHER's House because the FATHER has delegated the house to You. I acknowledge Lord that You are clothed with a robe and You are strengthened with a belt and that all in my household is now Your responsibility.

Y'SHUA, I now declare that You are in the role of Eliakim and I declare that You are fastened in a secure place and that You occupy a Glorious Throne in Your FATHER's House and Y'shua (Jesus) I acknowledge all of the Glory of Your FATHER's House is hung on You and on all Your sons and daughters. I declare that Your Glory now fills all the vessels from the smallest to the greatest.

Y'SHUA please remove Shebna's peg and the burden that was on it. We cut it off because the FATHER has spoken.

I declare that all the gates and doors that Jesus opens will remain open and all the gates and doors that Y'shua (Jesus) closes will remain closed. I declare my family and I will no longer be contained by the religious system and by false houses and that my tent pegs will be extended and I will operate in the sphere of authority that the FATHER has given to me and I will no longer be contained by mere men. I break the power of all those words of containment off of me and all words of jealousy and envy and gossip I break off of me. FATHER, shut these un-Godly gates doors that encircles me and open up the righteous gates and doors that You are knocking on that give me the ability to come and go as the Holy Spirit directs.

I break off the power of limitations, of pastor's words and leader's words and the un-Godly words of the Body of Messiah. I declare Y'shua (Jesus) will be my GOD and I will be His person and I choose to submit myself unto others even as they submit themselves unto me. I declare that I and those in the Body of Messiah will now make up the ONE New Man in Messiah in which every joint will supply and everyone will do his part.

I am no longer the audience. I am the participant. I ask FATHER that You will remove the un-Godly rock and I declare that the Messiah Y'shua (Jesus Christ) is my Rock and He will destroy the systems of the world and fill the Earth as a great mountain.

Leviathan and the Spirit of Pride / Lucifer

There is a very strong spirit, a very powerful demon called Leviathan, and it may be present as a result of a family curse. This very powerful demon has been repeatedly encountered and the more we know about what Leviathan does and how he operates, the more likely we are to win this fierce contest with him. In **Psalm 74:13** it is associated with the ocean, and has multiple heads. The same is found in **Psalm 104:26** and

Isaiah 27:1 *"In that day the Lord shall punish Leviathan, that piercing serpent, even Leviathan, that crooked serpent, and He shall slay the dragon that is in the sea".*

Here he is called a dragon and a serpent and is again connected to the sea.

The most extensive reference to this creature is found in **Job 41**. The fact that the Bible devotes an entire chapter to describe him, indicates his importance. **He is king over all the sons of pride**. Leviathan particularly hates this chapter, and the first and second commandments; also the references to him in Isaiah which label him as the crooked serpent. Undoubtedly, he is the inspiration for the various mythological gods of the sea: **Neptune, Poseidon, Dagon and others**. Always there is one demon god ruling the seas or the rivers or the dams with his characteristics. Some believe Leviathan was the chief deity worshiped in **Atlantis** and that this kingdom was destroyed by God in judgment. As we have confronted Leviathan in deliverance sessions, certainly we have only uncovered a very few of the various things that he does.

Over and over, he is found where severe problems with **Bible reading or study** occur. We have found Leviathan operating where there is a **lack of concentration on spiritual goals, restrictions and bondages which hinder worship, or just about anything that is genuinely spiritual and of the Lord**. Here I refer to a genuine flowing with the Holy Spirit, not the shallow, bogus religious externals which often pass for spirituality today.

Another area where he works is in causing a variety of **learning difficulties** for youngsters, **including reading problems**. He may be present as a result of a curse riding the family.

To break this curse, declare: "I do break the curse of Leviathan back to ten generations on both sides of the family, and destroy any legal rights or grounds which give evil spirits reason to operate. I destroy all these in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth". **Next, move directly against the evil spirit, or order him to manifest, and to leave in Jesus Name. (This can be done at the end of this work-piece where an extensive prayer is prepared).**

He is also responsible for **stopping revival movements**. He is operating with other ruling spirits in the heavenlies seeking to **block and hinder the moving of God's Spirit in the climactic, final end-time revival**.

When you battle against Leviathan, you will learn why Scripture declares him to be a powerful, wily foe and a nightmarish monster. This demonic entity is said to be impossible to attack. Leviathan certainly doesn't sound like anything you would want to meet on a dark night or even in the daylight! This demonic entity is said to be impossible to attack.

His appearance is terrible, and his enemies are paralyzed with fear at the sight of him. It is probably just as well that we cannot see him face to face.

However, we do not go into this battle/conflict as natural men, and we can succeed because of the supernatural power which we have in the Name of Jesus.

Luke 10:19 “Behold! I have given you **authority and power** to trample upon **serpents and scorpions**, and [physical and mental strength and ability over all the **power** that the enemy [possesses]; and **nothing shall in any way harm you.**”

Attacking from the 3rd heaven, high above Lucifer, we come against principalities, dominions, powers, thrones, world rulers, kings, princes, and every other angelic rank, but we are able to prevail over them. Praise the Lord!

When Leviathan manifests, expect a determined **resistance to expulsion**. Often he will manifest with serpentine twisting and winding of the person's head, body and limbs. In **Isaiah 14**, satan said in his heart (secret sin) “*I will be like the Most High...*”. Ambitious pride snared satan himself. He has regularly used this to subvert human beings, since all are susceptible and never quite immune to it. We must constantly remain vigilant lest this spirit gain a foothold in our lives and in our thinking.

Often, **pains in the neck and shoulders have been traced to Leviathan**. Although this is not the only source of such discomfort, for problems of this nature, check Leviathan. As he begins to manifest, many times these symptoms surface. One of the immediate resultant blessings from the expulsion of Leviathan is a radical change apparent in the **outlook and whole spiritual growth and progress of the person**. Many report a **clearing of confusion** and a greatly **increased ability to read and retain the Word**. In Job, God asks if you would like to make a pet of him.... This would be like taking a tyrannosaurus home to raise! If we could see these awesome powers we attack, we would appreciate even more the superior power and protection given to us by the Lord.

Not only can we confront, but we can attack these tremendous creatures with impunity! This explains their fuming anger, fury and frustrated rage!! The Bible speaks often about loosing captives and this very thing was prophesied about Jesus. As we follow Jesus and learn to do His works, we must loose the captives, held prisoner by demonic forces. Freedom is available; **God has ordained it and we must never let the ridicule or opposition of skeptic people prevent us from pursuing deliverance**. There will always be those who misunderstand what we are doing and why; they will even think us to be enemies. Satan's prison house still holds multitudes in dreadful bondage and he uses cruel creatures such as Leviathan to drive, to harass and to torment, destroying all hope. To be a captive is a terrible, miserable existence.

When demons gain the upper hand in lives, seizing control, they force victims into abject slavery to every whim of the spirits. Surely we must storm the citadels of the adversary and destroy Leviathan's kingdom.

The Spirit of Leviathan

Job 41 is the key passage on Leviathan. Many people who have this powerful spirit never get deliverance, because one of his chief jobs is **to block deliverance**. Many ministers who refuse to open up to the ministry of deliverance, are being controlled by a spirit of Leviathan.

Strong's Concordance (3882) defines Leviathan as a wreathed animal or a serpent. He is also called **the Constellation of the Dragon**.

It also seems as if the **seven stars in Orion** (as mentioned below), plays a specific role in delivering a person from the influence of Leviathan. This does not mean that the stars itself are of demonic nature, but that the demonic are able to draw powers from these stars to influence people.

They are:

- **Betelgeuse** (most powerful red star known),
- **Rigel** (the right shoulder),
- **Bellatrix** (left shoulder),
- **Saiph** (the two legs),
- **Mintaka**,
- **Alnilam**,
- **Alnitak** (the belt).

These names are helpful in dislodging Leviathan in deliverance. **Pleiedas and Arcturus** are two other star constellations associated with Leviathan. Again it is the powers that are drawn from them that must be cut off. Often, when you manage to force them out, Leviathan is also defeated.

Another characteristic of Leviathan is to **twine, to unite and to remain**. Here again is the serpentine nature. **He is also a strongman**. A word which occurs 6 times in the Old Testament, comes from the root word meaning to bend or to twist. Another word used to describe him, is wreathed – to gather itself in its folds. This context suggests some form of aquatic monster which dwells in the sea. The same word occurs in **Ezek. 29:3-5**. Here Pharaoh and the Egyptians are used as symbols. There is an Egyptian spirit tied with Leviathan – **a spirit of the world and worldliness**.

In **Job 3:8**, reference is made to a dragon, which, according to ancient mythology, was supposed to cause eclipses by wrapping itself around the sun. Leviathan was considered to be a great mythical monster, identified with the Babylonian mother-goddess, **Tiamat**. The father of Tiamat was **Apsu** and it is this monster who fought with **Marduk** by reciting charms and casting witchcraft spells. In the Word, there is a **seven-headed monster** which takes us back to the constellation **Orion** and its 7 stars. The seven heads are the seven stars and the creature is described as a fleeing serpent – the tortuous serpents smitten by Baal.

The noun translated Leviathan, may also designate serpents such as might be roused by men who use snake charming, and so impose curses.

There is another root word: Lawa in Hebrew: Strong's (3867), also used in **Ecclesiastes 8:15** "...here the pleasures of life cling to a man.", the reference being clinging, wreathing and twisting. **They get caught up with man internally.** In **Job 38:4**, God announces that He has had enough and demands an answer.

In **verse 31** He asks. *"Can'st thou bind the sweet influences of Pleiades or loose the band of Orion?"* Here is the culmination of the entire revelation: God gives this righteous man an entire discourse about Leviathan (**Crocodile**). When we get down to the real true self, we see where Leviathan has his stronghold.

There is a part deep inside where Leviathan dwells. Even when ousting him, self-will dictates: "This is as far as I'm willing to go".

Job 41:8 says that when we lay our hands on him, we will remember the battle and will not do it again. This struggle reminds us of our old self-will, which does not want to reveal things, and does not want any one to know. **Job 41:15** states that the scales of Leviathan are his pride and are shut up together with a **close seal**. One is so near to the other that no air can come between it. In Scripture, air, breath and wind is synonymous with the Holy Spirit. **The reason why people get so shut in, is because of the effects of Leviathan's tight coils around them, inhibiting the moving of the Holy Spirit. They cannot hear or discern. The reason for this, being that no air of the Holy Spirit can get in, because this demon has such a stranglehold. The scales are joined one to another and cannot be sundered.**

The Tongue³⁴

Job 41:18 *"By his sneezing a light doth shine and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning of the rays of dawn; out of his mouth does burning lamps and sparks of fire leap out".*

This reminds us of the tongue, and how a fire is started. **Tongue problems are rooted in Leviathan** and when he lets loose some of that fire in the church, the whole place is set ablaze. **Verses 20, 21** describe the cutting, critical tongue, rooted in the spirit of Pride. This smoke going out of his nostrils is fake worship and praise to God, like the incense burning of Nadab. Because the person is bound up with pride, he cannot really praise God. **Verse 22** states "... in his neck remaineth strength". The neck reminds us of the will: **stiff-necked pride and stubbornness are with Leviathan, and so is an uncircumcised heart.** Failure to bow the neck is rebellion, and this brings us back to pride and sorrow.

Dismay goes with stubborn people, just as the flakes or the folds of Leviathan's flesh are joined together; **people such as this, cannot be told anything.** They are firm in themselves and unable to be moved; they know it all! (**Verse 24**). His heart or chest is said to be as firm as stone, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone. **Here hard- en cold-heartedness are tied to Leviathan.** When he raises himself up, the mighty are afraid; by reason of breaking, they purify themselves. In **verse 31**, he makes the deep to boil like a pot. **The deep here refers to the self – the place where the real you is located, and it is here where Leviathan causes restlessness and turmoil.** God can get in there, deep calls unto deep, but the Leviathan spirit will cause that deep to boil.

³⁴ This work piece is based on a sermon preached by Steve Bell.

There will be a restlessness inside. Sometimes you cannot sleep very well, because there is something moving around, boiling in there.

This could well be a Leviathan spirit, at work inside. Notice, this boiling is not only in you, but **it stirs up other people as well**.

Also, if you ever have occasion to spend much time around schizophrenics you will find that they just wear you out. We need to become unmovable, unable to get stirred up about anything except God's righteousness and the evil that is in the world.

Verses 32-34 *"... He beholds all high things, he is the king over all the children of pride."* In other words, he looks down on all who are haughty and **he is the king of proud people. Pride and Leviathan are synonymous**. It is hard to separate them because pride causes the stony heart to close its scales and folds together, blocking out the Spirit of God. Some sit listening, but not understanding or hearing the Word of God. **The crucial area of his expertise is to keep people from receiving the things of God.**

Please note that rebellious pride often hides. He is very sneaky and subtle and can easily hide himself. Like the downfall of Lucifer (the awful worship of me!), he still craves to be worshiped like God. He can twist, writhe and slip out of the way. He is quick to attribute to self the honor due to God, therefore this pride is the very root and essence of all sin.

The temptation to know good and evil, to eat the forbidden fruit was motivated by satan's pride – and as descendants from Adam, we are so easily affected by pride. **Little wonder that Leviathan who wreaths himself so tightly in us, is so powerfully rooted in us.** Fascination with the forbidden, feeds Leviathan. Even after the deliverance from Leviathan, there is the process of crucifixion. **There is a fine line between the spirit of Pride, and crucifying the old self in order to humble yourself to complete submission to God.**

Proverbs 8:13 declares that God hates pride, and **Proverbs 16:18** warns that pride goes before destruction and a haughty spirit before a fall. The word used for pride here, is swelling excellence. The condemnation of satan is associated with pride – **2 Timothy 2:26** – and pride was the snare of the devil (**1 Timothy 2:16**). **Psalms 10:4** *"The wicked through the pride of his countenance will not seek God. God is not in all his thoughts."* This brought about the downfall of Nebuchadnezzar in **Daniel 4**.

The dictionary defines pride as a overhigh opinion of oneself: exaggerated self-esteem; conceit; haughty behavior; arrogance; delight or satisfaction in one's own or another's achievements – God hates all of this.

The tabernacle of Moses shows a fenced outer court with a tent-like structure on the inside, containing the two rooms, the Holy Place and the Holy of Holies. The Holy Place was entered daily by ministering priests and contained three pieces of furniture. A massive golden lamp-stand provided the only light. There was a golden altar of incense where incense made of sweet smelling smoke go up as a type of worship and prayer to and a type of the baptism of the Holy Spirit. There is also a table of shewbread, replenished weekly. When you came in through the second veil, you have already been at the Brazen altar (salvation).

The second veil is the place of revelation and illumination by the Spirit of God, symbolized by the oil burning in the lamps.

Nourishment comes from Jesus, the Bread of Life, on the shewbread table. **This is where Leviathan has his place, and he targets spirit-filled believers. He is more interested in Spirit-filled people than anyone else.**

One of the big problems in the Spirit-filled churches, is pride. We are so proud of our revelation! Remember: We do have some truth, but God is too wise to give any one of us the whole thing!

In the meantime we are spirit, soul and body, and Leviathan is busy working in our souls: emotions, mind and our will. He attempts to block us from entering the Holy of Holies, into the very presence of God! **He attempts to cut off the bread, he tries to keep us from offering up prayer (incense to God), he does not want us to move in the Spirit, and prevents us from using our spiritual gifts.**

He will choke us off with spiritual deafness and blindness, and cause tongue-tiedness. He is a counterfeiter; his **seven heads** imitate the **seven lamps** of **Revelation (Psalms 74:14; Job 41:19)**. The smoke from his nostrils is counterfeit worship and he is also commissioned to counterfeit revival. He comes in to strangle your experiences with God and causes slumber. Shame follows pride. Pride will bring with it contention, breeds quarrels and arguing, and pride defiles a man. **It is our biggest area of blindness.**

It is rooted in rejection and in rebellion. We react to rejection with perfectionism ending in puffed up pride, and performance orientation. One could be caught in a snare of pride.

The modern church today is largely asleep because of Leviathan's work. Many are requiring deliverance from false, error filled ministries.

Pride may even hide itself under a false humility. "I'm such a mess". Ego also rises up when we become hyper self-conscious. Self-awareness leads to intolerance of others, because they are not as perfect as we are. In comes a critical spirit as satan works to load us with demons. We become frustrated and impatient, because everyone is not as we want them to be. It is frustrating, for we cannot change them to suit ourselves.

Because a perfectionistic person is still aware of his own personal flaws and problems, he is miserable. He sees his problems and cannot solve them, therefore he begins to project them onto other people. He will talk about and accuse others (**Proverbs 13:10**).

Because other people are so messed up, this justifies his becoming disobedient and anti-submissive or rebellious. **That husband just won't straighten up so she must take over. He will not be the priest of the house or pray, therefore she must take charge because he is not perfected yet.** Create him in you own image instead of letting God create him in His image. Ladies, if you try this, you are going to have a monster on your hands! It is better to leave him alone and let God create him in God's image. Deep inside, the perfectionist believes that nobody can or should be trusted, not even God, because sometimes even He "misses the mark".

When God does not seem to answer your prayers, you wonder why He messed up. After all, you had every right to have that prayer answered, the Word says so. "Why didn't You answer my prayer, God?" If you got in your prayer closet and became real honest, that is what some of you would have to talk about.

This stands between you and everything else and will keep you from getting deliverance.

If you cannot even trust God, who can you trust?

“Me, I’m dependable”, and in comes **Self-will** as you become your own source of authority. You will be selfish and stubborn, caught in a proud snare.

Self-deception deceives, defrauds and misleads a person about himself. Self-seduction means to tempt, decoy or mislead into something wrong or evil. When we seduce ourselves, pride re-enforces itself and it becomes a vicious circle. The afflicted one becomes unteachable, judgmental and usually seeks to control others with an attitude of possessiveness. It is a downward spiral, for when you become unteachable, you have moved to the place where very little help is available.

Pride makes professions such as: “It’s over; I can’t stand it any longer; I’m only human”, etc. Slogans we often pick up are loaded with pride, as are some religious advertisements, such as: **famous, renowned, apostolic, dynamic, powerful, international, etc.**

Some of our do not’s and will not’s: “I don’t do that and I don’t do this” can be pride.

“Why God?”

Who are we to ask God why?

The good news is that Jesus is both the ANSWER and the DELIVERER. We know there is no condemnation in Christ Jesus and we thank the Lord for the spirit of conviction. May we all work diligently to root out all pride for the destruction of Leviathan, in the Name of Jesus.

Pride

Ask the FATHER to reveal specific areas where you have been proud:

- Strong desire to do your own will rather than God’s will.
- More dependent on your own resources than God’s.
- Believing that your own opinions are better than other’s.
- Desires to control others instead of developing self-control.
- Considering yourself to be more important than others.
- A tendency to think that you have no needs.
- Finding it difficult to admit that you were wrong.
- Tendency to please people instead of pleasing God.
- Overly concerned about getting the credit you deserve.
- Driven to obtain titles, recognition, degrees and positions.
- Thinking that you are more humble than others.
- Thinking more highly of yourself than you should.

Definition of Leviathan

The transliterated Hebrew word for Leviathan (livyathan) means, "twisted," and "coiled." In **Job 3:8**, (Revised Version, and marg, of Authorized Version), it denotes the dragon which, according to Eastern tradition, is an enemy of light.

In **Job 41:1** the crocodile is meant; In **Psalms 104:26** it denotes "any large animal that moves by writhing or wriggling the body, the whale, the monsters of the deep." This word is also used figuratively for a cruel enemy, as some think "the Egyptian host, crushed by the divine power, and cast on the shores of the Red Sea" (**Psalms 74:14**) As used in **Isaiah 27:1** "leviathan the piercing [RSV 'swift'] serpent, even leviathan that crooked [RSV marg, 'winding'] serpent."

Leviathan is NOT a demon, but a Principality

When we read **Job 41** and other passages that we will look at in this teaching, it will be clear that unlike popular belief that this Leviathan was a dinosaur, or as is taught by others that **Ps 74:14** and in **Job 41:1** is speaking of Leviathan "as a large sea monster of unknown identity," I believe that this creature is more than Ogo Pogo or some Loch Ness monster.

Leviathan is a demon principality not just a demon spirit. Lets look at a few verses;

Job 41:1 *"Can you draw Leviathan out with a hook?"*

Job 41:10 *"No one is so fierce that they would dare stir him up."*

Job 41:26-32 *"Even if one strikes at him with the sword, it cannot get any hold, nor does the spear, the dart, or the javelin. He counts iron as straw and bronze as rotten wood. The arrow cannot make [the crocodile] flee; slingstones are treated by him as stubble. Clubs [also] are counted as stubble; he laughs at the rushing and the rattling of the javelin. His underparts are like sharp pieces of broken pottery; he spreads [grooves like] a threshing sledge upon the mire. He makes the deep boil like a pot; he makes the sea like a [foaming] pot of ointment. [His swift darting] makes a shining track behind him; one would think the deep to be hoary [with foam]."*

Natural weapons have no power against Leviathan

It is clear that natural weapons cannot destroy him.

Isaiah 27:1 *"In that day the Lord with His severe sword, great and strong, will punish Leviathan the fleeing serpent, Leviathan the twisted serpent, and He will slay the reptile that is in the sea."*

It will take the sword of the Lord to overcome this Leviathan; it is more than just a natural large sea mammal. I believe that the primary purpose of the spirit is to attack ministries.

Psalm 104:25-26 *"This great and wide sea, in which are innumerable teeming things, living things both small and great. There the ships sail about; there is the Leviathan which you have made to play there."*

Always in the Sea or Rivers

When the scripture speaks about the Leviathan, it is always in the sea or in the rivers. The Egyptians both feared and worshiped this creature.

They feared him in ancient Greek mythology as the "God of Chaos" and also worshiped him as the great serpent in their rivers responsible for prosperity and good business. The Egyptians believed they had created the rivers just because they learned to use it. This pride was one of Egypt's greatest sins.

I asked God about this verse in **Psalm 104** and He showed me the sea is a picture of the "Sea of humanity" the world. In **Isaiah 27:1** it is clear that when God is speaking about Leviathan in the sea He is speaking about the enemy nations of Israel in the world. This serpent like creature or as some believe crocodile that lived in the Nile, is seen along side of the ships.

Psalm 104:26 *"There the ships sail about; there is the Leviathan."*

Ships are prophetic of merchants and business. I believe ships are ministries those who are at labor in the "sea of humanity". This spirit wants to destroy ministries, especially those at labor in the harvest. This spirit wants to destroy and bring down ministries and as we will see he will do it with his greatest weapon, his tongue.

Who is Leviathan?

It is clear in the Bible that Leviathan is a serpent snake like creature.

Isaiah 27:1 *"In that day the Lord with His severe Sword, great and strong, will punish Leviathan the fleeing serpent, Leviathan the twisted serpent, and he will slay the reptile that is in the sea."*

Psalm 74:13-14 *"You broke the heads of the sea serpents in the waters. You broke the heads of Leviathan in pieces."*

I also believe that Leviathan was like or even was a crocodile (**Job 41:2**) *"because of his crashings they are beside themselves,"* (**Job 41:14-15**) *"who can open the doors of his face, with his terrible teeth all around? His rows of scales are his pride."*

It is interesting that not only did Egypt worship this Leviathan but also that Pharaoh's crown had the emblem of a large serpent with a ruby in it. There is a connection in Ezekiel to this principality, Egypt and Pharaoh.

Ezekiel 29:3-5 *"Say, Thus says the Lord God: Behold, I am against you, Pharaoh king of Egypt, the great monster [of sluggish and unwieldy strength] that lies in the midst of his [delta] streams, [boastfully] declaring, My river Nile is my own and I have made it for myself. **But I will put hooks in your jaws** [O Egyptian dragon] and I will cause the fish of your rivers to stick to your scales, and I will draw you up out of the midst of your streams with all the fish of your streams which stick to your scales. **And I will cast you forth into the wilderness**, you and all the fish of your rivers; you shall fall upon the open field and not be gathered up or buried. I have given you for food to the [wild] beasts of the earth and the birds of the heavens."*

In **Job 41: 2** the scripture speaks about hooking the jaw of Leviathan. In **Psalm 74:14** it speaks about Leviathan being food for the people and the inhabitants of the wilderness. In **Psalm 104:26** it is clear that Leviathan is living in the sea and rivers.

I believe that this principality worked through Egypt and Pharaoh and even helped to make Egypt what it was. What is clear in **Ezekiel 29: 3-5** is the connection between Pharaoh and Leviathan. We will look a little bit later at the connection between Egypt and Leviathan in helping us understand how the spirit gains access, attacks and what we can do to overcome him.

Leviathan's Seven Heads

Psalm 74:13-14 *"You broke the heads of the sea serpents in the waters. You broke the heads of Leviathan in pieces. You broke the heads of Leviathan in pieces."*

It was recently pointed out to me in my studies on Leviathan that the seven heads of Leviathan are found in:

Proverbs 6:16-19 *"These six things the Lord hates, indeed, **seven** are an abomination to Him: **A proud look** [the spirit that makes one overestimate himself and underestimate others], **a lying tongue**, and hands that **shed innocent blood**, **A heart that manufactures wicked thoughts** and plans, **feet that are swift** in running to evil, **A false witness** who breathes out lies [even under oath], and **he who sows discord** among his brethren."*

I have seen the way Leviathan attacks and how this spirit works, but I found the seven heads to be great revelation. As I studied this out further on my own I found the connection between Leviathan and the dragon in ...

Revelation 12:3 *"A great red fiery dragon having seven heads and ten horns."*

Like Jezebel this spirit is anti-Christ and against the anointing on ministries.

It is interesting to note in the Hebrew and Greek translations of the word Leviathan, we will see clearly as it is and will be established in this article that Leviathan is translated: serpent, crocodile and it is even more clear that the dragon, Satan himself, is all these in one. Leviathan definitely carries the very nature and works of the accuser of the brethren.

How the Spirit of Leviathan Attacks

The first way that this spirit will attack is with his tongue.

Job 41:1 *"Can you draw out Leviathan with a hook, or snare his tongue with a line?"*

The lying tongue: This spirit attacks out of his mouth with lies, gossip, accusation, criticism, faultfinding and slander.

Job 41:19 *"Out of his mouth go burning lights, sparks of fire shoot out."*

Spewing water out his mouth.

I asked the Lord about this and He showed me.

Revelation 12:15 *"So the serpent spewed water out of his mouth like a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away with the flood."*

This Leviathan wants you to be destroyed and carried away with the **lies, gossip, slander and accusations** he will bring against you and if he can he will carry your friends and those who labor with you in the ministry away in the lie and deception. He wants people to believe the lie and accusation against you. Number one, he wants to slander your character and bring reproach on your name.

He wants you to lash out because of the accusation.

If the devil cannot get you to sin, he will **accuse you** or even make up a lie against you when you are innocent. **Proverbs 6:19** *"A false witness that uttereth lies."* is one of his heads. We need to be sure to respond to these demonically inspired attacks that even can come from those closest to you, being used by the devils purpose. We do not wrestle against flesh and blood. We must also remember to respond in a right spirit. We cannot afford to allow Leviathan to operate in us, as we can become offended at the lie and accusations, criticisms or judgments spoken of us and strike back. To strike back or lash out is what Leviathan wants. It is with his tail in **Revelation 12:4** *"that he withdrew a third of the angels in heaven."*

Leviathan is working today through the Body of Christ and we see many churches, ministers and organizations bringing accusation against one another. There is a critical, faultfinding spirit at work in church today judging and speaking against moves of God, ministries and denominations different from one another.

We do not need faultfinders and those who feel to be the watchdogs of Christianity. We do need those who will restore the Body of Christ.

Galatians 6:1 *"Brethren, if a man is overtaken in any trespass, you who are spiritual restore such a one in a spirit of gentleness, considering yourself lest you also be tempted."*

Let us not forget how many have been quick to judge harshly and criticize the Body of Christ, find fault and publicly publish Christian dirt. Let's not let Leviathan work through us but let's operate in the anointing of **Galatians 6:1**.

Another way we can counter attack this demonic assault of the tongue and lies, gossip and slander is by claiming God's promise:

Isaiah 54:17 *"The mouth of the lies shall be stopped and No weapon formed against you shall prosper and every tongue that rises against you in judgment you shall condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord."*

We need to start speaking this verse out and acting on it in prayer. We also want to be sure this spirit has no truth in what it says. We don't want to give him a foothold by living in a lie in our lives. We can only effectively counter attack this spirit by living in truth in every area of our lives.

Miscommunication

Job 42:3 *"Who is this that hideth counsel without knowledge?" Or in the Amplified: "Who is this who darkens or obscures counsel without knowledge?" Or as in another translation; "Who is this who seals up counsel?"*

*In **Job 42:3** Job also declares, " Therefore [I now see] I have [rashly] uttered what I did not understand, things too wonderful for me, which I did not know."*

Job is trying to understand why what is happening to him is happening? God has this lengthy discussion with Job in **Job 41** and reveals this principality Leviathan. Job repents in **Job 42** and confesses that counsel and true understanding were kept from him. This spirit wants to get between you and the revelation of God and distort the word of the Lord.

Leviathan will seek to hide from you true revelation and confuse the true meaning of things.

Sowing Discord

This Leviathan spirit will hide the meaning behind what is said and cause there to be **miscommunication and misunderstanding**. That's how this spirit can sow **discord** among brethren. Have you ever been at the office or maybe in your marriage and something you say is taken the wrong way? Someone will say, "you said this" and you say no "I said this" and you both think you're right, or you say one thing and they hear it as another. You said it is black and they hear blue. Leviathan wants to get in between your conversation and hearing and distort or mutter what one is really saying. This can happen between friends, ministry and even children and parents.

When you become aware of this attack on your ministry or in your relationships it is important to simply say "Leviathan I bind you in Jesus name".

Leviathan will attack a Prophetic Word

In **Genesis 3** the serpent (Leviathan) is wanting to distort and hide the true word of the Lord from Eve. Leviathan wants to cast doubt, mistrust and suspicion on God's word:

Genesis 3:1-5 *"NOW THE serpent was more subtle and crafty than any living creature of the field which the Lord God had made. And he [Satan] said to the woman, Can it really be that God has said, You shall not eat from every tree of the garden? And the woman said to the serpent, We may eat the fruit from the trees of the garden, Except the fruit from the tree which is in the middle of the garden. God has said, You shall not eat of it, neither shall you touch it, lest you die. But the serpent said to the woman, You shall not surely die, For God knows that in the day you eat of it your eyes will be opened, and you will be like God, knowing the difference between good and evil and blessing and calamity."*

The famous *"Has God said?"* Or is that really what he meant? Leviathan wants to twist God's truth and rob us of our promise. When this happens just simply bind this spirit from your prophetic promises.

I believe it was the spirit of Leviathan that was keeping Job from the true counsel of the Lord and hiding from Job his own small areas of pride and self-righteousness in his life. When God brings Job to chapter 42 he is no longer the one who justifies himself but confesses that he had not really known God by revelation. Let's be sure to give all these areas of any pride or self-righteousness to the Lord and ask for the Spirit of Wisdom and Revelation in our life and ministry.

Sons of Pride

Job 41: 34 *"He beholds every high thing; He is king over all the children of pride."*

This spirit carries an attitude **of superiority, haughtiness, boasting and arrogance**. He not only works in this kind of environment but also attacks ministries and individuals with the temptations of pride. Can you hear this spirit smooth and deceptive whispering in your ear? ***"Who do they think they are? They do not move in the power like you do. Who gives them the right to speak into my life?"*** The Bible says not to think of ourselves more highly than we ought to.

This spirit promotes self and self-serving agendas. We need to watch out for a false confidence, and keep a humble trust in the Lord. When God is using you mightily there is a constant temptation to play the name game or measure yourself with another and feel like we are more successful because of how much money we raise or how many come to our church or how many miracles we see. How big are your meetings? Power, numbers and what looks like God's favor based on power, miracles or healing and success in casting out demons do not always mean we are always right with God. We need to guard ourselves from the "well, I am too good for that attitude." "I will only do this or that." This spirit wants to set you up with a false confidence and getting your identity out of what you do, rather than who you are.

Egypt and Leviathan

Lets look at Egypt for some insight on how Leviathan operates and what he did in that nation. In **Ezekiel Chapter 29-32** we have a series of prophetic utterances against Egypt and pharaoh. One of the first sins of Egypt was its pride and boasting out of a false confidence in things rather than intimacy with God. Egypt puts its trust and confidence in its wealth, how many horses and chariots it had and the numbers of its people.

This Leviathan spirit wants to promote you ahead of the Lord's leading, and move you into a place where you no longer totally depend on the Holy Spirit but on your gifting, charisma, finances, or denomination, traditions or programs. There can come a place in ministry where we can get it done with out Him; email lists, mail outs, websites, who you know, or monthly partners, lets go to the investors.

We can begin to lose sight of Jesus and hearing His voice and getting our inspirations, visions, initiative or new ideas from His presence. Sometimes the devil will give you a ministry machine if he knows it will move you out where it all started in the secret place, if he can distract you and keep you busy and feeling like all is well because the marketing tools and infrastructures are in place, "God is blessing me, the machine is running well."

There is nothing wrong with all these things that God uses, our ministry is a large ministry with all the tools, many staff, partners, huge infrastructure and we are growing more every day. All these are vehicles to help fulfill the blessing of God, but I need to keep my eyes on Jesus and remain broken daily before Him. There can be a place where we put our trust in the wrong things and this spirit will be your best cheerleader.

In **Revelation 12:4** it was with his tail that he withdrew a third of the stars, the angelic hosts who cast their lot with the devil we need to watch for the tail of leviathan." (BACKLASH)

Pride Attitudes

Here is a small list of attitudes we can ask the Lord to show us any of these in our lives.

Condescending Attitudes towards others in the Body: We are to esteem others as higher than ourselves. If we catch ourselves thinking of another as less than ourselves in any way, especially in regards to spiritual gifting, understanding, etc. we must repent quickly.

Independent Attitude: We are to be united in heart as one, although we may all have different functions. If we ever feel "out there like we are just wanting to do our own thing" while maybe we are forgetting the fuller purpose of the Kingdom which is to embrace the whole body of Christ.

Self-Glory: Although it is good for one to enjoy the workings, dealings, gifting and blessings that the hand of the Lord brings to us, we must be careful not to think that it is because of our own greatness. All things are given to us as a gift of grace (undeserved, unmerited favor) and all the worship and delight in these blessings must be returned to Him who authored them. Remembering our helpless and humble estate without Him. We can never glory in our own righteousness; it is as filthy rags.

Self-Confidence: When we begin to feel a confidence in our own abilities to produce the anointing and the fruit of the Kingdom, we must be alert to the tempter.

Lack of Time in His Presence: Often times this is a sign that a temptation to pride has come. It indicates a possibility that we have become self sufficient and self ruled and no longer need all that we have and all that we are to flow from His Presence and Counsel. This is dangerous in that it can produce a mindset of "self rule" that subsequently asks God to bless and serve what man has initiated.

Critical and Condemning Attitudes and Thoughts: The heart of a "critic or accuser" is postured above others. The heart of a savior is postured in servant hood.

Boasting Over Achievements and Revelation: Often times this is not an outward action but an inward attitude. (Note: this is of the sin nature, not the "boasting in the Lord" as Scripture speaks of.)

Dishonor of Authority: We are to esteem and honor those in authority (even if they are NOT under Holy Spirit control, i.e. David's attitude towards Saul). Attitudes of dishonor towards leaders often indicate pride in the heart.

Desiring to be served: Jesus did not come to be served but to serve. This is the posture of humility.

Desire for Reputation: Jesus was a man of no reputation in heart. He emptied Himself. If we have inner desires to be esteemed by others, we need to be watchful. Pride could be lurking.

Desiring to Control Others: Use of a Position of Authority or Gift to Fulfill Selfish Ambition and Vision.

The only way we can effectively counter attack this assault is to live in humility.

James 4:10 *"Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord and he will lift you up."*

Do you notice it says, "humble yourselves", this is something we choose to do daily and in every moment we feel the attack of Leviathan in pride. Choose to go low, take the position of **(Philippians 4)**.

Leviathan and other Water Spirits³⁵

Job 41:33-34 states, *"Nothing on earth is his (Leviathan) equal – a creature without fear. He looks down on all that are haughty; he is king over all that are proud."*

Leviathan is a **principality** not just a demonic spirit. **Leviathan/Trickster** is known by a variety of names depending on the culture. Some of these names include **Utgard-Loke** (Norse), **Cin** (Turkish), **Eshu** (African), one of the Ogdoad which can personify as **Nun/Nunet** in the rivers and water (Egyptian), **Lotan** a **7 headed monster** (Cannanite), the **salamander spirit** (Chumash), **water serpent god** (Ojibwa), and **Zuzeca** (celestial form - Lakota). Leviathan's image is carved in early medieval stone carvings of the United Kingdom (www.polenth.demon.co.uk/dragon/faumyth.html)³⁶. He is **Inktomi** (Lakota), **Nanabojo** or **Winabojo** (Chippewa), **Tieholtsodi** (Navajo), and **Wisagatcak** (Cree).

In **celestial worship** Leviathan is represented as the **constellation of the dragon, Draco**. (In the Northern Hemisphere near Cepheus and Ursa Major.) Worship can also include the **stars of Orion** (including Betelgeuse and Rigel) and the **Pleiades** and **Articus**.

As the serpent god Leviathan 'slithers' through a series of stars: **puppis rho, puppis xi, puppis three, canis major, canis major delta, canis major omicron 2, canis major epsilon, canis major kappa, canis major lambda, canis major zeta, columba delta, columba kappa, columba gamma, columba beta, columba alpha, and columba epsilon**. Ron Goodman, "Lakota Star Knowledge" (Rosebud, SD: Sinte Gleska University Press, 1992) p. 56.

Current religious groups which exhibit a **direct worship of Leviathan** involve the **Temple of Set, Order of Leviathan**. (www.remanifest.com/public/purpose.htm) "The Temple of Set mixes black magic/witchcraft with the black arts used by the German Third Reich."

The 13th Tribe of Levi(athan), Shepherd Kings of Leviathan are an New Age organization. They are magicians that worship the sky through the snake. (www.reach.net/~wbarton/un.htm)³⁷

The **tradition** of Leviathan residing in **rivers** is found in ancient Egypt. By legend Leviathan lived in the **Nile River** and surfaced alongside ships. This tradition is also found within the United States. In the text, **The Amazing Mississippi**, the Mississippi River is described as being part female and part male. The lower parts of the Mississippi River are described as **Old Al**, the **River King**. "Old Al is a **male alligator** (Leviathan's most common form is as a crocodile) bigger than a barge. He bears a gold crown on his head and holds a huge pipe of tobacco in one of his scaly paws. With his other paw he takes delight in scooping up a sandbar to block a passage or plucking men off barges for his dinner.

³⁵ Compiled by CMS, Spring 2002

³⁶ Please take note that at the time of doing our Research, this links was active

³⁷ Please take note that at the time of doing our Research, this links was active

With his tail he switches currents this way and that to throw a tow up against a bridge pier or smash a levee or toss floods over farms and villages. "**The voodoo doctors** of the deep South sell **good luck charms** guaranteed to keep old Al in his place.

The roustabouts used to find that a **dog** or **pig** dropped overboard would sometimes mollify the king.

And when they became weary loading and unloading cotton bales they would furtively drop some tobacco into the water. For it was well known that when Old Al smoked his pipe the fumes rose from the water and made a dense fog." Willard Price "The Amazing Mississippi; A River Changes It's Sex" p. 114-115.

Oral tradition and some local intercessors in South Dakota suggest that Leviathan resides in the "troubled waters", one of the **ancestral names for the Missouri River**. Leviathan's residence is accredited to the visual and spiritual differences between the opposite territories of the river. Local interviews indicated 'water serpent' sighting along the Missouri River in the Rosebud Reservation Area.

Webster's Dictionary defines Leviathan as "**a sea monster represented as an adversary defeated by Yahweh in various scriptural accounts.**

- (i) A large sea animal.
- (ii) A large ocean going ship.
- (iii) A totalitarian political state having a vast bureaucracy (iv) something large and formidable."

Scripture always refers to Leviathan as residing in water, either the sea or a river. Leviathan's habits are described in **Job 41**. Leviathan cannot be caught, tamed, taught, domesticated, used in human services, used as entertainment, or served as food. The sight of Leviathan is enough to turn someone away. His outer coat is of hard scales and the underparts are of potsherds. He breaths fire and smoke from his nose. Leviathan is referred to in **Ezekiel 29:3-5, Isaiah 27:1, Job 3:8, Job 41 and 42, Psalm 74:12-14, Psalm 104:26, and Revelation 12.**

Appearances:

- Can appear visible or invisible, deceptive.
- Has seven heads.
- Both male and female parts.
- Common appearance as a water serpent or dragon, usually a crocodile.
- Crawls, has feet (**Revelation 13:1**).
- Divides affluence/wealth from poverty.
- Works in unison with the principality called queen of heaven (found in association with the Jezebel spirit).
- Was originally made by God (**Psalm 104:26**).
- Uses charms and witchcraft.
- Can withstand fire.

- Character like that of Satan himself (**Revelation 12:9**).
- Powerful, ghastly and instills fear when confronted.
- Often uses the spirit of bondage, spirit of fear, spirit of pride.

Noted Leviathan effects on people:

- Insanity, paralysis, schizophrenia, and other illnesses.
- Shape-changers, transformation of the body into a different being. ie. human to wolf or bird.
- Discord, strife, accuses.
- Can be used as a spirit guide.
- Chaos and suffering.
- Excessive pride, haughty, condescending, and arrogant.
- Stubborn, cold hearted.
- Lack of concentration, learning difficulties.
- Gloominess and depression.
- Unteachable, judgmental, possessive, and legalistic.
- Seeks to control, associated with the Jezebel spirit.
- Independent attitude, excessive self confidence.
- Deafness and blindness to the Holy Spirit, counterfeit ministries and worship.
- Miscommunication, deception, twists the truth, lies, gossip, and slander.
- Dishonor of authority.

Relationships

Via the Norse culture, the **Trickster** is the father of the **wolf spirit** and all "monsters". Leviathan is commonly found in relationship with **destruction** and **haughtiness**.

Proverbs 16:18 "The **Thunderbird** is connected with the strange, uncontrollable force of the **Trickster figure**, and his avatar, the heyoka" (holy man, in the Lakota ancestral religion, www.fiu.edu/~mizrachs/thunderbird-and-trickster.html³⁸).

"The fact that the Thunderbird displays many contradictory attributes links it to Trickster and to the contraries of Plains Indian culture." Steve Mizrach "Thunderbird and Trickster"

According to Egyptian Mysteries, **Nun**, is a lesser deity than the sun god. *"Then Nun spoke: 'My son, Re, the god greater than I from whom you came forth and mightier than those whom you have created, sit on your throne with confidence, for great would be the fear of you if your Eye were turned against those who are plotting against you.'"* Barbara Watterson, "God's of Ancient Egypt" (Surry, UK: Sutton Publishing, 1999) p. 43

Summary: The main purpose of Leviathan is **"to make war against the rest of her offspring - those who obey God's commandments and hold to the testimony of Jesus"**

³⁸ Please take note that at the time of doing our Research, this link was active

Revelation 12:17 The Bible also makes reference to the final destruction of Leviathan in;

***Isaiah 27:1**, "In that day the Lord with a great and strong sword shall punish Leviathan the piercing serpent, even Leviathan that crooked serpent; and He shall slay the dragon that is in the sea" according to the prophecy of:*

***Ezekiel 29:3-5**, "the Lord will then cast the body of Leviathan to the wilderness to be eaten as food by the animals and birds."*

Thus, the only thing that will slay Leviathan is the **Sword of God**.

For **Job 41:10** reminds us that *"no one is so fierce that they would dare stir him (Leviathan) up."*

Dark forces³⁹ of the Aquatic World

Corruption of aquatic animals

- **Leviathan** – Psalm 104:26, Isaiah 27:1. Leviathan has identified himself with Satan.
- **Crocodile** or **Lizard** – Psalm 74:13, Exodus 14:21-22, Ezekiel 29:2-5, 32:1-2.
- **Serpent** – became a symbol of evil forces – Rev 20:2, Job 26:13. Jewel of 33rd degree in **Freemasonry** – represents Zero, the evolutionary origin of Freemasonry's serpent god.
- **Fish** – mermaid, Dagon (Judges 16:23), Leviticus 11:10-12, Deuteronomy 14:9-10).
- **Hippopotamus**.

Attributes of the Hippopotamus Spirit:

- It is a combination of a **water-spirit** (during the day) and **earth spirit** (during the night).
- **Very aggressive** and can cause great damage. One of the most dangerous spirits of Africa. Very **territorial** – always around water.
- Destroys "crops" – moves into the church and causes great damage to God's harvest, eg. Gossip, slander, judgement, criticism, etc. Tramples down baby Christians.
- Dung-showering – shows **dominance** – breaks people down, slanders Christians, Jezebelic actions, intimidates, etc.
- **Big mouth**, jaw clashing, lunging, yawning, biting – words that destroy! Mouth is used as a weapon!
- **Sound waves** sent through **water** and **air** simultaneously – signalling function.
- Hiding place – water.
- Skin is thin – vulnerable to overheating and dehydration.
- Charges, tramples, chasing, roaring

³⁹ Following info from Samuel Dikaniankina.

- Always in schools – never alone.

Prayer for BEHEMOTH Spirit:

- This is a fertility spirit. Sex will play a major role. Unclean spirits, promiscuity, lust, perversity, anal sex, sex magic, etc.
- BIG open **mouth** – WORDS are spoken, decreed, prophesied that will be used by the evil one to cause much damage and destruction in God's Kingdom.
- Uses air and water elements to send messages in the spirit – need to cancel and silence these messages and to redeem these elements.
- Always operates in a group – therefore isolate powers one from another.
- Very aggressive – anger, bitterness, murder
- Expose spirits to God's Sun of Righteousness and ban from all waters in the spirit.
- Destroy "dung-makers" in the spirit, people and places defiled by dung.

Corrupted human beings living in waters:

- The dead (**Job 26:5**).
- Presence of cities under water.

Assignments:

- Plans of wars and calamities on earth.
- Storehouse of food for demons.
- Centre of meetings of occultists.
- Worship of idol of abomination
- Centre for clothing and designs
- Prison for disobedient demons
- City center of Satan and dragon – under **Bermuda triangle** – zone of death.

Water occult kingdom – five zones ruled by mermaid:

- Queen of Beta,
- Queen of Shylon,
- Queen of Yamuna,
- Queen of Delta,
- Queen of Coast (Atlantis).

Hierarchy of satanic aquatic world

Mysterious arch-spirit, demi-gods and queens (rule over zones), mighty and long snakes (rule over regions), male or female supreme mermaid (rule over centers), millions of mermaids and other water demons.

- **Dagon** – fertility god in form of a fish. Babylonia, Phoenicia, Philistia. Son of El and father of Baal. Storm or grain god.
- **Neptune** – Roman god of sea and fresh water, son of Saturn and Rhea, brother of Jupiter and Pluto. Identified with Greek **Poseidon**, represented with a trident, dolphin or chariot drawn by sea horses. Female counterpart – Salacia, goddess of leaping spring water. Neptune's festival on July 23 (Neptunalia). Purpose of festival is propitiation of fresh water deity. Temple in Rome.
- **Amphitrite** – One of the nereids (nymphs). Goddess of the sea, wife of Poseidon.
- **Poseidon** – Greek version of Neptune. Meaning of name “husband of earth” or “lord of the earth”. Son of Cronus and Rhea, brother of Zeus and Hades. Dwells in Aegean sea. Divine ancestor of royal family of Thessaly and Messenia. Off-spring are giants. Chief festival was Isthmia.
- **Nereus** – Greek sea-god, father of nereids. Eldest son of Pontus (the sea) and Gaia (the earth).
- **Nymph** – Group of nature goddesses, inhabiting sea, rivers, fountains, hills, woods, trees, attendants on superior deity.
- **Siren** – Sea nymph. Attract and fascinate sailors. Mermaid.
- **Water spirit** – Mischievous manlike creature living in water
- **Rahab** – Sea monster, water spirit (**Job 9:13, Is 30:7, Job 26:11-14, Ps 89:10. Ps 107:29, Matt 8:28-32**) Pride, storm generating power.
- **Mermaids**.

Leviathan

Psalms 74:14, Revelation 11:7, Revelation 12:3, Job 3:8

Functions and activities

- Ability to change bodies and spirits with human beings.
- Main objective to prevent mankind from worshipping the true God.
- Worldly philosophies (**Colossians 2:8**).
- False religions and cults (**Colossians 2:18**).
- World rulers and gods (**1 Corinthians 8:5-6**).
- Bewitch mankind.
- Experts in spreading frustrations and sexual pollution.
- Deception and spiritual violence – establish a kingdom.
- Crave human blood.
- Marriage covenants to spiritual forces.
- Queen of heaven.
- Greed for power and pleasure of the world.

Dealing with these water spirits

- **Isaiah 27:1** – God's Sword
- **Psalms 89:10,13** – Arm of the Lord
- **Ezekiel 29:3-5** – Hooks of the Lord
- **Ezekiel 32:2-3** – Net of the Lord
- **Job 26:12** – Wisdom of God
- **1 Samuel 5:2-4** – Presence of God's Ark of Covenant
- **Isaiah 50:2-3, Psalm 105:29, Exodus 7:20-21** – God's Rebuke

Renunciation of PRIDE

Father, I humbly come before You, in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, and I confess before You the sin of pride. Please forgive me for my iniquity and that of my forefathers, my transgression and my sin. I confess that I am guilty of walking in independence, for I have resisted the authority of Your Word. I have resisted the Holy Spirit, and I refused to obey You.

I confess before You that both I and my forefathers have walked in the stubbornness of our own hearts. We are stiff-necked and rebellious and by so doing we perpetuate iniquity, which is the curse of this world.

Father, I know that pride is an abomination to You, and since Your Word declares that You oppose the proud, but give grace to the humble, I pray that as I confess all these practices that according to **1 John 1:9**, you will forgive me, cleanse me by Your Precious Blood. Write Your Word upon my heart, and restore me again that I may honour and praise You in Y'shua's (Jesus) Name.

I confess that:

- I have a strong desire to do my will and not Your Will;
- I am more dependent upon my own resources than Yours;
- I desire to control others instead of developing self-control;
- I believe that my opinions are better than others;
- I tend to please others more than I wish to please You;
- I am overly concerned about getting the credit I believe I deserve;
- I am driven to obtain recognition, titles and a position for myself;
- I am in competition with others;
- I am jealous and critical of others.
- I think more highly of myself than I should;
- I believe I am more important: my own opinions are better than others;
- I find it difficult to admit that I am wrong;
- I have a tendency to think that I have no needs;

- I believe that I am more humble than others;
- I am self-centered and demanding;
- I am self righteous;
- I tend toward perfectionism and performance orientation.

Father, I further confess to You the sin of unbelief, which stems from pride. My heart is stubborn. It refuses to believe that You love me. I confess this as the sin of idolatry, since I am worshipping myself. It has shut off all love input that could be meaningful to me.

I also confess before You that I wish to worship You on my own terms and not according to Your revealed Word. Please forgive me for this inward form of stiff-necked pride. I believe that I can earn a place for myself by doing good works.

Abba Father, I petition You to please forgive me for legalism, for all acts of self-righteousness and performance orientation. I ask forgiveness for unrighteous judgments I have made against others and myself. At the same time Lord, I confess that Your revealed Word does not agree with my carnal desires and opinions - it is based on the corrupt wisdom of the serpent.

I also acknowledge that I allowed the serpent to move through my mouth and caused me to belittle Your Name and Your great Power, when I believed in my circumstances and accused You of injustice. Please forgive me Lord, for believing the lies of the serpent!

Father, I ask for forgiveness where I caused division amongst the brethren, where I lifted my mouth against my brother with much criticism. Please release me from this darkness and help me to feed upon the Truth of Your Word, and to refrain from passing judgments and feeding on the faults of others, in Y'shua (Jesus) Name.

Furthermore I confess before You a haughty look, contempt, anger, strife, violence, envy, mocking, scorn, perverseness, shame, slander, deception, ignorance, blasphemy, boasting, greed, lust of the eyes, lust of the flesh and the pride of life. Lord I humbly repent and I ask for forgiveness in the Name of Jesus.

Father, I now turn to You as a little child, and with child-like faith, I ask that You will, in Your great compassion and mercy, deliver me from iniquity.

Please circumcise the foreskin of my heart and shine Your Light into the dark, hidden areas of my heart, and the dark recesses of my mind. Lord, please apply the Fire of the Word to burn up this fertile soil, the breeding ground, the birthplace of all manner of evil. Your Word declares that out of the heart come the things that defile.

Father, I pray that You will burn this hidden storehouse which gives access to demonic spirits that defile us with the Holy Fire of God Almighty. I pray that all these evil spirits that took advantage of my ignorance, my sins, my wounds and my bruises be bound together and cast out in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus).

Please close up all the doorways to my soul, my mind, will and emotions and seal it off with the Blood of the Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth! Please inscribe Your Word on the tablets of my heart. **AMEN!**

Prayer for the release from the Spirit of PRIDE

(To be prayed by the counsellor – after repentance)

Declare: *“In that day his sharp and unrelenting, great, and strong sword will visit and punish leviathan the swiftly fleeing serpent, leviathan the twisting and winding serpent; and he will slay the monster that is in the sea.”*

Father, in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I thank You for Your strong and powerful words concerning Leviathan. Thank You that You will work salvation for _____ and we ask that You will crush and sever the heads of Leviathan over _____'s life, with Your great and terrible Sword. We bring to bear this word upon Leviathan, also known as the Dragon and the **constellation of the dragon -- Orion**.

We declare that the powers drawn from the following stars:

Betelgeuse, Rigel, Bellatrix, Saiph, Mintaka, Alnilam, Alnitak, as well as Pleiades and Articus are bound, paralyzed and now completely severed from the mind, will and emotions of _____ in the Name of the Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth. We declare that they will have no more effect over _____ and that their voices will be cut off in the Name of Y'shua. We cancel whatever was programmed into them and we cleanse their orbits and pathways in the heavenlies with the Blood of Messiah. (These are stars associated with Leviathan forming a stronghold in the heavenlies.)

We also come against the **Egyptian spirit** – the spirit of the world and worldliness, associated with Leviathan. We bind and rebuke you in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus), and command you to let go of _____ right now. We declare your hold over _____ as broken.

We come against and bind all tongue problems - that cutting, critical tongue, which is rooted in pride, and we cut you out, as well as all spirits of false tongues, in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus). With the Sword of the Spirit I bind the spirit of stubbornness, and I ask You Father, to circumcise the hardness of heart, as well as all forms of stiff-neckedness, in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus)!

We bind and rebuke the spirits working with the attitude of rebellion and command them to go! Now, in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus), we also bind and rebuke the spirits of melancholia, brooding, depression, gloominess, mental misery as well as all forms of distractions, particularly during Bible study and prayer, in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus), and forbid you to operate in _____'s life.

We further sever _____ from all covenant ties with the Queen of the coast, and the Bride of Neptune, in the Name of Jesus Christ.

We ask Father, that You will cause _____ to yield to You only, in total submission and humbleness of heart, in Y'shua's (Jesus) Name. We pray Father, that You will remove all forms of blindness, and that _____ will no longer grope in the dark, but will see clearly.

Thank You that _____ will no longer be opposed by You, but that grace and meekness will be multiplied to him/her, and now, in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus), we break the curse of Leviathan back to 10 generations on both sides of the family, and we destroy all legal rights or grounds which gave these evil spirits reason to operate.

We destroy all these in the Almighty Name of Y'shua (Jesus) of Nazareth. Thank You, Father, thank You, Y'shua (Jesus)!

AMEN!



The Seven Heads of LEVIATHAN

Until pride exalted Lucifer's mind, he was in unity and harmony with God. But sin corrupted his mind and perverted his wisdom. Instead of having a single mind to worship and serve God, the truth in his mind was distorted and split into seven ways. These heads he uses to serve himself. These heads come against us in the following ways are the heads of:

Affliction, death, blasphemy, rebellion, ignorance, enchantment and deceit.

In **Psalm 74:13,14** the Psalmist mentions the head of Leviathan and the Dragon, for it has seven heads. The fourteenth verse refers to Israel's flight through the Red Sea. With His strength, the Lord God divided the Red Sea and broke the heads of Leviathan in the waters. A careful study of the Bible reveals the serpent was working through the heart of Pharaoh to project the perverted wisdom of his seven heads. Pharaoh and his army were broken to pieces when God commanded the waters of the sea to close them in.

The breaking of the heads of the enemy became the meat to the children of Israel as they encamped in the wilderness. They sang, danced and shouted for joy at the defeat of their enemy, in gratitude to God. As they beheld Pharaoh and his host dead upon the seashore and the broken heads of affliction, death, blasphemy, rebellion, ignorance, enchantment and deceit, praise filled their hearts! In the same way he opposed the purposes of God for the people of Israel, he opposes God's purposes for our lives. We will now look at this aggressive attacks and how we can counter-attack.

1. THE HEAD OF AFFLICTION

This head he has been using against man since the day he ensnared Adam and Eve with the lie that man would be better off to disobey God. Man has since become well acquainted with Leviathan's seven heads. In **Exodus 1:7-12** we see he caused the suffering of Israel and used his perverted wisdom to work through Pharaoh, to hinder the children of Israel to worship their God. The serpent's motive was to prevent Israel from possessing the land of Canaan as God had prophesied they would. The suffering that Israel endured in this case was a direct attack from the serpent!

We as children of God will suffer because the serpent would prevent us from entering the Promised Land, having come out of Egypt, the land of bondage. Even though this head of the serpent is powerful, God's purposes and His calling on our lives cannot be thwarted, because when we begin to groan due to affliction and cry out to the Lord our God, he always delivers us. We do serve an Almighty God!

2. THE HEAD OF DEATH

Leviathan has used this head against God's people, thinking that he is invincible. However, the Lord Jesus Christ broke all his heads on the cross at Calvary, so death is a defeated foe. Again the serpent used Pharaoh to destroy all the new-born babies in Egypt (**Exodus 1:15-17**) which again failed, since the midwives feared God.

As for believers, the serpent smites us with his head to cause both spiritual and physical death, leaving us with a desire not to want to live anymore.

However, we need to realize that God is just as powerful today as He was yesterday, when He broke the heads of Leviathan in the Red Sea. (**Psalms 74:14-15**)

If we do our part, He will do the same for us. Knowing this, we can stand and boldly resist this head of death. Use the words of our mouth and the Blood of the Lamb to overcome the serpent (**Revelation 12:11**). We refuse to accept death, and we choose the life of Jesus Christ, by lifting up the Name of the Lord. This is our part! God will do His part and that is to break the serpent's head of death and change it into meat for us!

3. THE HEAD OF BLASPHEMY

Often, through our carnal pride Leviathan arises to speak forth blasphemous words against God, who loved us so much that He sent His Son to die for us. The word "blaspheme" means: to belittle, vilify, degrade, to bring down.

We see how Pharaoh deliberately belittled and degraded the God of Israel YHVH. For he knew the history of God's land, about Joseph etc. - Israel had been in Egypt for four hundred years, so he instead of acknowledging God's great blessing and prosperity over Egypt, he belittled the Name of the Lord.

Here we see the serpent's head of blasphemy working through the mouth of Pharaoh. As believers, in our fleshly carnal nature, we all have inherited the degrading spirit of the serpent. Therefore, we need ever to watch the words of our mouths - we cannot allow the serpent to blaspheme the Lord by looking at our circumstances rather than on the Promises of God, and the integrity of the Word of God.

4. THE HEAD OF DEFIANCE AND REBELLION

Defiance is the serpent's theme song! (**Exodus 5:2**). "...Neither will I let Israel go..." It was the serpent's head of rebellion and defiance that moved over Pharaoh, causing him to refuse Israel to worship their God.

Often the serpent would cause us to worship God on our own terms rather than according to the revealed will of God. As believers our part is to humble ourselves, refuse to worship self, and make a concerted effort to worship God in spirit and in truth. We need to stand firm and resist Leviathan when he attacks us with this head of rebellion and defiance, lest we feed on his corrupt wisdom.

The Root Of Pride Prayer Strategy:

It is important that we surrender and let the Lord govern and control the Word that should come to our temples (bodies), and leave the choice of food to Him. He will see to it that we do not receive too much or too little. Guard at all times against a hardness of heart. Refuse to allow the serpent to force you to compromise and do not allow him to pressurize you to move out of the center of the Will of God.

5. THE HEAD OF IGNORANCE

"...I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go."(**Exodus 5:21**) Leviathan's head of blasphemy moved to belittle God's great Name, but it was his head of ignorance that provoked Pharaoh to disclaim all knowledge of God by saying:

"I do not know the Lord". This ignorance was all pretense, since he did not lack knowledge. In addition to all the theoretical knowledge gained from books from personal observation, Pharaoh had within his own heart a living conscience that shined forth and illuminated his mind with the truth of God Almighty, the Creator.

This head of ignorance that moved through the king is one of the strongest which we need to fight every day. The serpent's head provokes much of our criticism; we do so because of ignorance or pretended ignorance. This head causes separation between God and us, also among the brethren. We feed on the darkness in others instead of the Truth of God, like Pharaoh.

We allow the head of ignorance to sever ourselves from any responsibility towards our brethren, this prevents the light of truth to shine forth and blocks off the holiness and the goodness of the nature of God.

6. THE HEAD OF ENCHANTMENT

This is a captivating head, since nothing can capture men's imagination like magic. This is the serpent's imitation of the supernatural, which from God is life-giving power. Pharaoh fell prey to this when his magicians ... did in like manner with their enchantments. (**Exodus 7:11-22 and 8:6-7**).

Lucifer's God-given primary ministry was to entwine, to cover, and to make the creation one with the Creator. But when he sinned, he corrupted this wisdom to entwine and changed it into a **head of enchantment**. This is to prevent people from serving God. The serpent uses his head of enchantment to charm men, to entwine himself around the hearts and minds of people, thrilling them with corrupt forms of life, since this head has no power to give life. We need to let the Lord Y'shua (Jesus Christ) entwine His Living Truth around our hearts and minds until there is no way that the serpent can crawl back in. We need to remember that only God is the Creator and the Giver of life!

7. THE HEAD OF DECEIT AND LIES

Since the fall of Adam man has lived under the serpent's head of deceit until the Lord Y'shua (Jesus) is allowed to strip this away. The serpent used his lying tongue through Pharaoh who would make a promise, but had no intentions of keeping it.

(**Exodus 8:28; & 10:8, 11**). Only after the Lord visited death upon the firstborn in the land of Egypt did the king agree to allow the Israelites to go. However, he never fully intended for them to be completely released, and pursued them in order to gain control.

The serpent's head of deceit was released through Pharaoh and pressed in to the Red Sea to prevent them from entering into their Promised inheritance. But, it was in the Red Sea that God broke the heads of Leviathan in pieces, thus liberating His people. God is a God of Truth and deals only in honesty and truthfulness.

Likewise, as God's children, we must be careful lest we allow this head of deceit to influence us to stretch the Truth or add colour to a tale, by adding our own implications and interpretations to it. This same God will break the serpent's head.

If we trust Him lifting up the Rod of the Name of the Lord Y'shua (Jesus Christ) it opens a way for us through the waters of death: then the same Rod will cause the waters to close again and break the heads of the serpent.

When this is accomplished, we enter into our Land of inheritance, and continue to press into Canaan's land and our spiritual marriage union with the Lord Y'shua (Jesus Christ).

If we walk softly and humbly before the Lord, we will make it into Beulah Land. The victory has already been won!

PRAYER of Deliverance against the Heads of Leviathan

Father God, in the Name of Your Son, Y'shua (Jesus Christ of Nazareth), and by the power of His Spirit, and the Blood shed for me on the cross, I call upon You to deliver me from all the heads of Leviathan.

I ask Father, that You will crush his HEAD OF AFFLICTION, the cause of all my suffering in Y'shua (Jesus) Name. Through this head, he prevents me from entering into my Promised inheritance. I call upon You Father, as You did for the suffering and afflicted in Egypt - **Exodus 3:7-9** - to deliver me also from all the blows of the head of the serpent. Enable me Lord to possess my spiritual inheritance as I stand upon Your Word, the Sword of the Spirit.

Psalms 5:1 *"Listen to my words, O Lord, give heed to my sighing and groaning."*

Psalms 12:5 *"Now will I arise, says the Lord, because the poor are oppressed, because of the groans of the needy: I will set him in safety and in the salvation for which he pants."*

Job 34:28 *"So that they caused the cry of the poor to come to Him, and He heard the cry of the afflicted."*

Psalms 10:14-18 *"You have seen it; yes, You note trouble and grief (vexation) to requite it with Your hand. The unfortunate commits himself to You: You are the helper of the fatherless. Break the arm of the wicked man; and as for the evil man, search out his wickedness until You find no more. The Lord is King forever and ever; the nations will perish out of His hand. O Lord, You have heard the desire and the longing of the humble and oppressed: You will prepare and strengthen and direct their hearts. You will cause Your ear to hear. To do justice to the fatherless and the oppressed, so that man, who is on the earth, may not terrify them any more."*

James 5:4 *"But look! Here are the wages that you have withheld by fraud from the labourers who have reaped your fields, crying out for vengeance; and the cries of the harvesters have come to the ears of the Lord of hosts."*

Thank You, Lord, my Strong Deliverer, for Your Word in:

Exodus 6:5-6 *"I have also heard the groaning of the Israelites whom the Egyptians have enslaved; and I have (earnestly) remembered My covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob. Accordingly, say to the Israelites, I am the Lord, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will free you from their bondage, and I will rescue you with an outstretched arm (with special and vigorous action) and by mighty acts of judgment. Praise God!"*

Thank You Father, through the Lord Jesus Christ and by the power of the Holy Spirit, Leviathan's **HEAD OF DEATH** is terminated. We see a demonstration of the surpassing greatness of Your power which You exercised in Christ, when You raised Him from death, and seated Him at Your own Right Hand.

I Thank You Lord Jesus for destroying the power over death and hell! I call upon You to crush this head over my life, since You, and You alone holds the keys to death and Hades.

As I bring these words to bear upon Leviathan, I command this serpent to move back as I place the Blood of Jesus against you. Thank You Father, that Your strong, terrible, sharp and unrelenting Sword, crush his head in Jesus' Name. I forbid this spirit to bring forth spiritual death, physical death, interference with regard to my spiritual growth and spiritual goals, in Jesus' Name. I choose the abundant life Jesus made available for me!

I thank and praise You, Father, for loving me enough to send Your Son to die for me. Please forgive me for all arrogant, proud and boastful words I released against You and Your Wisdom, as well as words I released against others. I confess this as sin, since I, in my fleshly, carnal nature, inherited this degrading rebellious, and proud serpent. I call upon You Father, in Jesus' Name, and by the Sword of the Spirit, to uproot all the seed, the root and the fruit of the serpent's corrupt wisdom from my mind, my will, my emotions, from my body, and from my heart.

Enable me to guard my heart and mind with all diligence; help me to muzzle and bridle my tongue. (**Psalms 39:1**) I confess before You, Lord, as sin, all the times where I allowed the serpent to move through my lips, and caused me to belittle Your great Name, Your miraculous Power, and Your unfailing love! Please forgive me, Lord, as I turn to You in humbleness of heart. Please forgive me for accusing You of injustice when I believed the lies of the serpent.

I thank You now for cleansing me with Your Blood. Please flood my heart, my soul with Your truth and Your light in the Name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth.

Thank You Lord! Please crush the serpent's **HEAD OF BLASPHEMY**, in Y'shua's (Jesus') Name.

Abba Father, I confess before You that many times I want to worship and serve You on my own terms, rather than that prescribed in Your Word. I ask in Y'shua's (Jesus') Name to forgive me for this inward form of stiff necked rebellion. Forgive me for refusing to humble myself - for all acts of pride, rebellion and stiff necked, brazen defiance.

Lord, many times my opinions are based on the corrupt wisdom of the serpent, and often I reject the Truth of Your Word. I react with anger, rebellion and defensiveness.

I repent Lord in Y'shua (Jesus') Name. Furthermore, I resist Your Will and the authority of Your Word, when I believe in my circumstances over and above the provision In Your Word.

Lord, I call upon You to circumcise my heart with Your Word. Break in pieces my heart of stubborn resistance, the hard, unbelieving heart. Please uproot with Your Sword, the teeth of Leviathan and knock out the poisonous fangs of the serpent, and by Your Blood, cleanse me from all defilement in the Almighty Name of Jesus Christ. I call upon the Holy Fire of God to burn all strongholds: fear, doubt, unbelief, vacillation, suspicion and spiritual death.

I thank You for producing in me faith in Your steadfast love, as You deliver me from all traces of apprehension, hesitance, wavering, uncertainty, fluctuation by the mind, and unsettled opinions.

I choose to believe You, to trust in You, and to act on the Truth of Your Word. I bow in reverent awe and worshipful awe, Father, Son and Holy Spirit. I apply Your Blood, Your Word and call for the anointing of Your Word to cleanse, heal and restore me in Y'shua's (Jesus') Name. Thank You Lord for feeding me with Your Word, may Your Word satisfy the hunger and the thirst in my soul in Jesus' Name.

May Your Word flood my spiritual temple with Truth and Light, and with expectations of blessings. Thank You, Lord Jesus for crushing this **HEAD OF REBELLION** and defiance with Your Sword.

Heavenly Father, I bring before You as sin much criticism against the brethren. Please deliver me from Leviathan's **HEAD OF IGNORANCE**, and prevent this head to cause separation between me and You, and division among the brethren. Help me Lord to feed upon Your Truth, Your Word, and Your love for me, instead of feeding upon the darkness, hatred, bitterness and the faults of others. Thank You for bringing Your light into my life. Please crush the Head of Ignorance over my life, and may the Truth of Your Light in me encourage and bring life and light to others.

Lord, I reject all the **supernatural imitation and magic** of Satan. I embrace and exalt You, Great Creator of the Universe, for Your awesome power. I turn my back on all corrupt wisdom and powers of enchantment, and I ask You Lord, in Jesus Name to sever with Your Sword the entwining power of the serpent.

I ask You to sever him, uncoil him and uproot him from my heart, mind, will, emotions and body. I choose to worship You in Spirit and in Truth -- and I turn away from all corrupt forms of life. Thank You for crushing this **HEAD OF ENCHANTMENT** in Jesus' Name.

I call upon You Father, that as You release Your Light upon me, all forms of delusions and seductions will be opposed. Thank You for great deliverance from this evil power in Y'shua (Jesus) Name. Thank You for cleansing in the Blood. Please entwine Your Living Truth around my heart, and seal off, by the Blood any way to enable this serpent to come back in again.

I praise and bless You, Eternal God, for You alone possess the power to give eternal life!

And now Lord I call upon You to neutralize, with the Blood of Jesus, all the poison of the serpent's deceit and lies, in Jesus Name. I thank You for removing all forms of blindness. Thank You Father that I will no longer stumble in darkness!

Father, I ask for forgiveness where I allowed this serpent's **HEAD OF DECEIT** to move through me. Forgive me for stretching the truth, by allowing colour to a tale, or by interpreting a story according to my own wisdom. I call upon You to deliver me from a **lying spirit**, since I know that I will have to give an account for every idle word that proceeded out of my mouth in Jesus' Name.

I confess, Lord, please give me total appraisal from the reaping process. I pray and by Your most precious Blood, please deliver me, cleanse me as I submit myself to You in Your awesome power. Thank You Father for smashing this **HEAD OF DECEIT** and lies over my life in Jesus' Holy Name.

Lord, I now call upon You to deliver me, as You did Your people at the Red Sea.

Please close up the way of all powers who would pursue and persecute me, I pray in Jesus' Name. Help me now, I pray, to press on into my physical and spiritual Canaan, as I call upon all the resources of Heaven, through my Covenant with You, to come to my aid. I bless You, I praise You and I worship You. I Thank You, Father, Son and Holy Spirit.

AMEN!

Twins in the Womb: Chimera Twins

We have thought to add this information because of the many medical experiments that have been done on twins (Joseph Mengele) and the occultic beliefs around this subject. It is also very common to find that the survivor was one of a twin where the twin was sacrificed in the womb to enforce specific curses on the surviving twin.

Vanishing Twins, and Spirit and Soul Mates (Better Relationships with Martyn Carruthers)

The idea of vanishing twins may have began in ancient Greece. Plato wrote that we are born perfect, and then split in half by Zeus. He described human loneliness, our desire for lost perfection and our search for a *twin soul* ... sometimes called a *twin flame*.

“... and when one of them meets the other half, the actual half of himself, the pair are lost in an amazement of love and friendship and intimacy and one will not be out of the other's sight even for a moment ...” (Plato)

If a multiple conception results in one living child, that child might feel that an important person is missing ... and search for a missing *soul twin* or *soul mate*. The search for a soul mate is common amongst people who believe that finding an ideal counterpart will bring happiness and fulfilment.

During this search, a sequence of potential *perfect partners* may be found - and, after some time, each is rejected as inadequate. This transference of a missing or imaginary twin onto real people, and the subsequent rejection of those same people, can cause suffering for self and others.

Human twins are famous for a closeness that seems to begin in their mother's womb. Although twins may forget their early intrauterine experience, twins appear to have strong bonds throughout life. In the event of the loss of a twin in the womb, the surviving twin may experience consequences sometimes called *vanishing twin syndrome*.

Although ultrasound technology can identify twins early in pregnancy, many doctors don't tell the mothers, and may not record the twins' existence. Doctors may prefer to avoid triggering feelings of grief and loss in mothers whose later ultrasound scans will show mostly singletons.

When a twin disappears, the surviving twin may develop emotional problems, even if the child is not told that a twin vanished. Dr. William Baldwin, wrote in "*Spirit Releasement Therapy*" that a dead twin attaches its spirit to the surviving twin. Dr. Alice Rose wrote in "*Coping with Eating Disabilities*" that some **eating disorders** are the result of a twin dying in the womb due to competition for nourishment.

Dr. Michael Newton, author of "*Destiny of Souls*" disagrees with the concept of twin souls (spirits). He reports that his clients have "primary soul-mates" rather than twin souls.

In Vitro Fertilization (IVF)

The term *in-vitro* is from Latin, meaning "in glass." Couples who cannot conceive naturally may have ova from the woman fertilized *in vitro* in an IVF laboratory, usually with the husband's sperm. A few of the embryos are then implanted in the woman's uterus. Most of these embryos die or are discarded - very few are allowed to develop into a foetus and eventually into a new-born baby.

Unwanted embryo are often garbage, and although their stem cells may be extracted for research, hundreds of thousands of embryo die in IVF clinics. (After we have coached people created *in vitro*, we will publish methods for recognizing and resolving any emotional and behavioral consequences of IVF.)

Vanishing Twins

Vanishing twin syndrome was described by Dr. Stoeckel in 1945 as multiple gestation with subsequent disappearance of one or more foetus. Vanishing twin syndrome is more often diagnosed if ultrasound was used during early pregnancy. Some twins die or vanish in the womb before birth and some twins die during or shortly after birth. Perhaps 30% of all single births were once twins.

The death of a foetal twin is a high risk factor for cerebral palsy. When a fraternal twin dies in the womb, the prevalence of cerebral palsy in a surviving twin is increased by a factor of 40 (8%, compared to an overall prevalence of 0.2%), apparently due to variations in the foetal blood supply.

Missing twin syndrome (aka *Twin Embolization Syndrome*) is a common occurrence during the early stages of a multiple pregnancy. One foetus may be resorbed by the mother, or assimilated by the other foetus, possibly creating a chimera. Or the dead foetus may remain as a small cluster of dead tissues (*fetus papyraceous*, a paper-like foetal remnant). Occasionally, remains of the resorbed foetus are found **within** the surviving twin, as a *teratoma tumor*, containing bone, hair, teeth and other foetal tissues; or a baby's skeleton is seen on an x-ray of an adult. Whichever way, the vanishing twin has ... vanished.

Are you a Chimera?

A surviving twin may have different genetic structures in different parts of the body. If two eggs are fertilized by two sperm cells, the result is called *fraternal* twins, even if one is female. If these two embryo fuse, then only one baby develops, with body cells from two different people.

A person with **two different sets of DNA** is called a [chimera](#). Some cells have the DNA of one twin and the other cells have the DNA of the other twin. (Chimera such as human/rabbit or human/mouse hybrids are created by merging animal embryos with human stem cells.)

If a chimera survives, the body cells work together as if they were all from the same zygote.

Sometimes a chimera has **patchy skin** or **eyes of different colors**, or (rarely) is **transsexual or hermaphrodite**. A **blood chimera** might have blood group AB while being genetically A or B.

A human chimera may experience **a conflict of identity**. If a person has both male and female cells, **sexual confusion or disorientation** might be expected. Most chimera look normal - only DNA testing from multiple body parts can prove whether or not a person is a chimera.

PRAYER

Father, we bring before You every ritual and curse put in place while the twins were in the womb; we ask You to dismantle every structure and claim of the cult and satan that was put in place over the life of the living twin.

In the Name of Y'shua, we come to You and ask Your forgiveness for the deliberate murder of one of the twins in the womb.

The death of the one twin sealed the living twin to loyalty to satan and the cult. We ask You father to break this seal in the Name of Y'shua! We ask You to silence the blood of the dead twin crying vengeance in the spirit with the Blood of the Lamb.

We ask You to reverse every curse uttered and specifically the words:

"Bone of my bone and flesh of my flesh" - this knitted the twins together in a very powerful way – Father, please break this demonic covenant made between the twins in the Name of Y'shua.

We ask You to cut the spirit and soul ties still connecting the living twin with the dead twin.

We ask You to receive the spirit of the dead twin and to separate the two from one another body, soul and spirit. We ask You to remove everything that belonged to the dead twin - this caused so much confusion for the living twin as the two were so intertwined together.

Please remove all confusion and restore the living twin to the person You ordained him/her to be from the beginning of time. Untangle their DNA strands that got intertwined in the Name of Y'shua.

The living twin must release the spirit of the dead twin to the Lord.

Dead-human spirit attaches itself to living baby and lives its life through this baby's body as it does not have a body to express itself through. Person feels confused and does not really know who they are – especially if the twin was the opposite sex.

We ask You to restore any gender confusion if the dead twin was of the opposite sex, in the Name of Y'shua. Please restore the balance to my hormones, Father.

Help me to find my true identity according to my DNA as You determined who I would be before the beginning of time. I choose to embrace Your plan for my life.

Deal with spirits of sacrifice, murder and death. Why did the one twin die? Umbilical cord around neck?

We take authority over the spirits of sacrifice, murder and death in the Name of Y'shua. We strip you of your assignment, decommission you and send you to the Feet of the Lord Y'shua!

Father, we cancel all worship that satan received through the death of the twin in the Name of Y'shua.

I choose to forgive our parents and forefathers who were involved in satan worship and the cult, and for dedicating me to satan.

I now choose to release them and to bless them as they did not know what they were doing.

Now that I can choose, I declare that all loyalty to satan and the cult is now broken in the Name of Y'shua! I walk away from the altars of satan and declare a divorce from him and the cult leaders, in the Name of Y'shua.

I will serve and worship the God of Israel YHVH ONLY – He and He alone is my God and my KING!



Understanding dead-human Spirits

The Scriptural Evidence of Dead-human Spirits

Both Hebrew and Christian Scripture present each human being as living in two worlds at the same time, a physical world and a spiritual world. Every human being has the capability of being aware of both worlds at the same time. Not all living persons recognize this reality, as the spiritual world may be easily ignored especially when the focus of daily life is on the immediate needs of the physical world.⁴⁰

In some genuine way, the spiritual universe is overlaying the physical universe. In some real way what happens in the spiritual world impacts what occurs in the physical world.⁴¹

There is also a parallel view that what occurs in the physical world has an impact upon the spiritual world.⁴²

There is an organic unity between the body, mind, soul, spirit, and the image of the Creator in every person.⁴³ The physical body allows the person to live in the physical world and is the "embodiment of the whole man in the observable world".⁴⁴

The "spirit" allows the person to live in the spiritual world and so must not be neglected, indeed must be nurtured.⁴⁵ The "soul" allows the person to interact with other persons at a deeper-than-conscious level. The "Image of the Creator" allows deep, genuine contact with the Creator.

At physical death a person no longer exists in both worlds at the same time and continues to exist only in the spiritual world⁴⁶. The aspects of humanity that allow life in the spiritual world are separated from the aspects of humanity that allow life in the physical world.

⁴⁰ **John 3** records the Son of Man's explanation of being born in both worlds yet needing a "new" birth of the Spirit within the spiritual world for a man to be capable of entering the Kingdom of the Creator. The Hebrew prophet Elisha prayed that the Creator would open the eyes of his servant so he could see the horses and chariots of fire that surrounded them, protecting them from the enemy. **2 Kings 6:15-17 254 Matthew 4:4, 6:33, 16:25-26**

⁴¹ **Revelation 12:7-12** for only one example.

⁴² **Matthew 16:19, 18:18**

⁴³ See the "The Creation of Humanity" section.

⁴⁴ James D.G. Dunn, "Spirit" *"pneuma"*, *The New International Dictionary of New Testament Theology*, Vol. 3, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Zondervan Publishing House, 1979), pg. 694.

⁴⁵ For some examples: **Psalm 37:1- 6; Ecclesiastes 12:1- 13; Matthew 6:33; John 3:3-8; 1 Timothy 4:7-8.**

⁴⁶ **Matthew 22:32; Mark 12:27; Luke 20:38**

"At death the soul is separated from the body, and man's integral nature is disrupted.⁴⁷ The "soul" returns to the Creator and the body returns to the earth. The spirit continues to live in the spiritual world. "... The dead person can be thought of simply as *pneuma* (*spirit*), as belonging wholly to the spiritual realm."⁴⁸

This is not the ancient Greek concept of an immortal spirit being imprisoned in a physical body and the spirit being "released" from its prison by the death of the body.

This is the Hebrew concept that a living physical body unites all these aspects of humanity, and that with the death of the body, there is a real separation of those aspects.

There is also the Hebrew and Christian understanding that there will be an immortal "spiritual" body that reunites all of a person's humanity following the resurrection from the dead.⁴⁹

This body will be quite different from the present physical body in that it allows eternal life in the spiritual world.⁵⁰ There is also the Christian teaching that the physical bodies of those who follow the Son of Man and are still alive at His return will be transformed into "spiritual" bodies as well.⁵¹

Hebrew scripture is very vague concerning both the state of the spirit following death and the resurrection body. Christian scripture is a bit vague about the intermediate state in which a person awaits for the reintegration of the soul and body.

Paul refers to it as being "naked", the garment of the body being removed leaving the humanity without covering, something he wished to avoid by the Son of Man returning prior to his death so his body could be transformed.⁵²

There is evidence in Scripture that a person can make the conscious choice at the moment of death to assign his spirit into the presence of the Creator. The strongest evidence comes from the Son of Man⁵³ Himself.

⁴⁷ Hughes, Philip E., *Commentary on the Second Epistle to the Corinthians*, (Grand Rapids, Michigan: Wm. B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1962), pg. 171.

⁴⁸ Dunn, *op cit.*, pg. 694. See also **Luke 24:37, 39; 1 Timothy 3:16; Hebrews 12:23; 1 Peter 3:18-20, 4:6.** pg. 263 264

⁴⁹ **Psalm 16:9-11, Job 19:26-27, Luke 20:35-36, 1 Corinthians 15:36-54, Revelation 20:6**

⁵⁰ **1 Corinthians 15:35-49, 2 Corinthians 5:1-5**

⁵¹ **Philippians 3:21**

⁵² **2 Corinthians 5:3**

⁵³ We are intentionally using this self-designation of Y'shua Ha'Mashiach, in an attempt to avoid triggering programming for readers who are survivors of mind-control. The name "Jesus" is installed regularly in the programming as a way to separate the survivor from their only real source of healing.

He apparently knew that His Soul, His Life, would return to the Creator, that His Body would be buried in a borrowed tomb, but He made a conscious choice at the moment of His death to send His spirit into the Hands of the Creator. "*Father, into Your Hands I commit My Spirit.*"⁵⁴

The first Christian Martyr Stephen⁵⁵ followed His example but implored the Son of Man to "receive" his spirit at the moment of his death. The third example is that of King David⁵⁶ although it cannot be assumed that these are his final words.

Both Hebrew and Christian scriptures mention the existence of the spirits of those who have died as being present and identifiable by those who are still alive.

These disembodied human spirits are described in Scripture as "ghosts", the English translation of the Hebrew word *'obh*⁵⁷, and of the Greek words, *phantasma*⁵⁸ and *pneuma*⁵⁹.

"The Biblical references... seem to suggest some form of specter or apparition from the realm of the dead."⁶⁰ These are also described in Hebrew scripture as being the "shades"⁶¹ that inhabit "Sheol", the place of the dead or the nether world.

In Christian scripture, there is a clearer understanding that ultimately every human spirit ends up in close relationship with the Creator or excluded from the presence of the Creator forever. But even Christian scripture does not rule out the possibility of a human spirit remaining on the earth following the death of the body.

The Son of Man did not dispute the existence of such disembodied human spirits. He did not ridicule His disciples when they mistook Him for a ghost as He walked on the water of Sea of Galilee.

Rather, He called out to them to take courage, to refuse to give into their fear, and to recognize Him.⁶²

⁵⁴ Luke 23:46

⁵⁵ Acts 7:59

⁵⁶ Psalm 31:5

⁵⁷ Isaiah 8:19, 29:4

⁵⁸ Matthew 14:26; Mark 6:49

⁵⁹ Luke 24:37, 39

⁶⁰ R.K Harrison, "Ghost", *The International Standard Bible Encyclopedia*, Vol. 2 (Grand Rapids, Michigan: William B. Eerdmans Publishing Company, 1982), pg.460.

⁶¹ The Hebrew word *is repha'im*, which literally means "ghosts of the dead", are mentioned in Job 26:5, Psalm 88:10, Proverbs 2:18; Isaiah 14:9, 26:14, 19

⁶² Matthew 14:27 NIV

Later, following His crucifixion and resurrection, He made it clear that His Resurrection Body was not that of a ghost by inviting the disciples to touch Him. "*A ghost does not have flesh and bones, as you see I have.*"⁶³

He also asked for a piece of broiled fish and ate it in their presence. By inference, the teaching is that a living human being cannot physically touch a disembodied human spirit nor can it eat, but that a living person can see it. That sight of a ghost often causes great fear!

Scripture records two separate instances when the disembodied human spirit of a righteous person was allowed to be seen in the physical world and to have a conversation with a living human being. The Hebrew record is that of King Saul asking the medium⁶⁴ of Endor to conjure the spirit of a Hebrew prophet.⁶⁵

The disembodied spirit of Samuel appeared and conversed with Saul at some length, delivering the same message he had given during his life to the disobedient king, a message of rejection and judgment. That this could not have been a demon that appeared to be Samuel is proven by the message itself and the truth of the prophecy. No demon can accurately predict the future nor speak the truth.⁶⁶

The Christian record is that of the Son of Man on the Mount of Transfiguration was observed by His disciples speaking with the disembodied spirits of Moses and Elijah concerning "*His departure, which He was about to bring to fulfillment at Jerusalem.*"⁶⁷

Again it is obvious that these two could not have been demons in disguise, deceiving the Son of Man and discussing His crucifixion, death and resurrection. They were in fact adding the testimony of the Law (Moses) and the Prophets (Elijah) to the ministry of the Son of Man.

If it takes three witnesses to confirm the reality of a righteous disembodied human spirit being able to talk with living humans, consider the evidence of Samuel, Moses and Elijah.

There is no direct record in the Scriptures that evil disembodied human spirits also conversed with living humans. The indirect evidence has to do with the Creator's prohibition against the practice of conversing with disembodied human spirits⁶⁸ normally called "mediumship" or "necromancy".

⁶³ Luke 24:39 NIV

⁶⁴ The Hebrew word is best-translated "necromancer", someone who summons and talks with the spirits of the dead.

⁶⁵ 1 Samuel 28: 3-19. Saul was condemned for this action even through the disembodied human spirit of the prophet was sent. See 1 Chronicles 10:13.

⁶⁶ See the section " Fallen and Still Falling".

⁶⁷ Luke 9:31 NIV, the parallel versions are Matthew 17:3 and Mark 9:4.

⁶⁸ Leviticus 19:31; Deuteronomy 18:10-14; 1 Chronicles 10:13-14, Isaiah 8:19-20

Christian scripture does not lift that absolute prohibition; instead Christians are assured that their departed loved ones are safe with the Son of Man and would return with Him at the end of time⁶⁹.

The possibility remains that what these mediums conjured and conversed with were in fact demons in disguise, although that is not directly stated in Hebrew Scripture. The other possibility still remains that the mediums and necromancers conversed with the "spirits of the dead" as well.⁷⁰

The evidence of dissociated human spirits in Scripture must also be taken seriously. **A dissociated human spirit is:**

- 1) A **part of the mind and spirit of a living person** that has been connected to another living person so it may see and hear what the other person is doing or saying; or
- 2) A **part of the mind and spirit of a living human** being spiritually projected through the physical realm into the presence of others.

Hebrew scripture presents the prophet Elisha sending part of his mind and spirit with his servant Gehazi who used his relationship with the prophet for personal profit.

When Gehazi returned, having deceived a grateful man and received some silver and clothing, which he carefully hid, Elisha knew what his servant had done and condemned him for his lies and covetousness.⁷¹

The mind and spirit of prophet Ezekiel was taken to Jerusalem to see for himself what had been erected in the Temple and what was truly being worshipped there, this while his body sat in his house in Babylon with the elders of Judah present.⁷²

Christian scripture presents the apostle Paul as "able, while still in this life, to leave the body temporarily and to project himself through the physical realm into the presence of others or into heaven."⁷³

⁶⁹ 1 Thessalonians 4:13-18; 1 Corinthians 15:17-19

⁷⁰ Isaiah 19:3 seems to imply that the Egyptian mediums conversed with both fallen angels and disembodied human spirits. Isaiah 8:19 makes it clearer that the Egyptian mediums consulted "the dead on behalf of the living". The prohibition of Deuteronomy 18: 11 can be understood only if this was indeed the practice of those living in the land.

⁷¹ 2 Kings 5:20-27. The Hebrew Scriptures use the word *leb* "heart" in this passage, which is translated both "spirit" and "heart" in the various translations. Nevertheless something of the consciousness of Elisha went with Gehazi and overheard the conversation.

⁷² Ezekiel 8:1-11:25.

⁷³ Dunn, *op cit.*, pg. 694.

The church in Corinth was to discipline an immoral man by excluding him from their fellowship *"even though I am not physically present, I am with you in spirit."*⁷⁴ Paul delights with the church in Colosse, *"for though I am absent from you in body, I am present with you in spirit and delight to see how orderly you are and how firm your faith in Christ is."*⁷⁵

Paul is not certain if he was "caught up to Paradise... in the body or apart from the body" when he heard "inexpressible things".⁷⁶ The apostle John is more certain that he was "in the spirit" when he was taken before the Throne of Heaven and received his enigmatic revelation.⁷⁷

If the testimony of three witnesses is required to prove a righteous living person may receive information while his spirit is dissociated from his body, consider the evidence of Elisha, Ezekiel, Paul and John.

Scripture is silent concerning evil dissociated human spirits receiving information or knowing what another person has seen or heard.



⁷⁴ 1 Corinthians 5:3 NIV

⁷⁵ Colossians 2:5

⁷⁶ 2 Corinthians 12:2-4 NIV

⁷⁷ Revelation 1:10; 4:2

Witchcraft: Dead-human Spirits

Introduction

There is some Scriptural understanding that a person can decide what to do with his spirit at the moment of death. If a person can assign his spirit into the presence of the Creator at the moment of death, then it must also be possible for a person who fears or hates the Creator to choose to send his or her spirit somewhere else within the spiritual world other than to the Creator.

If the choice is made to send their spirit into the realm of the fallen angels and the demons, then to that realm it apparently goes. But if it is understood the fallen angel world is not a fit place for human spirits, then the choice can be made to send their spirit into another human being who can "protect" them from the Creator, or to attach themselves to another human being they care about, or to "return" to the spiritual location that overlays a beloved physical place.

Those who have been willing accomplices in their own deception during life know about the choice that is possible after death, indeed, it is one of their great "secrets" which has been passed down through the generations. These have lived their lives as though the Creator did not exist but, due to the Image of the Creator at the very core of their own beings, are incapable of quenching the nagging doubts that maybe they are not the masters of their own fate. Sending one's own spirit into "eternal life" apart from the Creator is the personal goal of every occult group.

Most people do not even know that the choice exists since neither the Christian church nor the Jewish synagogue makes that part of their teaching. The Christian belief is that the spirit automatically goes into the presence of the Creator. Some secular authors suggest this to be the case based on their investigation of near death experiences.

Seldom is any thought given or discussion made with the dying in the course of their fatal illnesses in regard to the destination of the spirit, as the condition of the soul is the primary concern of spiritual advisors.

If a person does not know where to send his or her spirit, then the spirit is apparently vulnerable to be trapped or held by the will of others who do understand the spiritual world and who send fallen angels to capture the human spirit.

If a person was killed in a traumatic way, the human spirit may be still trying to resolve the death and remain in the physical location of the death or near the grave.

If a person who dies cannot bear to leave the one he loves, a husband, for example, may choose for his spirit to stay near his wife, or even in their home. If the people who care for the one who has died refuse to allow him to leave, they can seemingly hold his spirit although he must also be involved in choosing to stay.

If some important issue remains unresolved at the time of death, the human spirit may choose to remain, believing he can help solve the matter.

If a person no longer lives in both worlds at the same time, and now continues to live in the spiritual world only, then the person must retain consciousness even though the body and brain are no longer functioning. The mind and spirit are, by their very nature, of a spiritual substance.

The death of the body means that the mind and spirit are now permanently separated from the body, but does not result in the loss of consciousness, only in the ability of the mind to communicate with others through the body and brain.

This separation prevents the human spirit from communicating with living persons in the same way it did prior to death as it can no longer be "seen" or "heard" clearly in the physical world.

Since consciousness is retained, the character of the individual must also be retained following the death of the body. The disembodied human spirit will continue to live with the same addictions, compulsions, and obsessions that were created during life.

The genuine condition of the "heart" becomes self-evident, as the body is no longer present to mask the real intentions of the heart. The thoughts of the mind, emotions, memories, concerns, worries, and joys must be retained as well. The ability to respond to them would now be greatly limited since the spirit and mind are separated from a physical body.

If it is the physical body which constantly reminds a human being of the passage of time, then it makes sense that to be separated from the body means that the human mind and spirit is no longer as aware of the passage of time, and it may indeed be oblivious to time.

Since there is no longer the need to sleep, the human mind and spirit may always be alert. That the spirit is alert does not mean that it is constantly paying attention to what is occurring in the physical world, it may indeed be lost in its own thoughts and memories, relatively oblivious to and separated from the physical universe.

Since the physical body was created to live in the physical world, the loss of the body leaves the mind and spirit in a spiritual world. No physical barrier can prevent the mind and spirit from going where it chooses within the particular spiritual world it has chosen at the moment of death.

If the choice is to send one's spirit to the Creator, being locked in a concrete prison cell does not prevent the spirit from traveling to the Creator.

If the choice is to send one's spirit into the fallen angel world, dying in an intensive care unit of a Christian hospital does not prevent the spirit from traveling to that spiritual place.

If the choice is to send one's spirit to a physical location, or into a descendant, or to haunt the halls of the hospital, then the spirit can travel through physical objects as if they were not there, for in the spiritual universe, the physical objects are not "there".

Conversely, since the physical body is no longer there, the human spirit cannot "reach out and touch" a living person nor can it move physical objects.

That these phenomena do occur may be explained by the presence of the demons who can move physical objects or give the powerful illusion of physical contact to living humans.

The demons collected during one's lifetime continue to be attached to the mind and spirit. These can be intentionally summoned and sent or unconsciously allowed to do things to get the attention of a living person. The same comment can be made about the presence of a human spirit creating a "cold space" around them which living persons can feel.

The demons can both actually lower the temperature of the air and an object and create the powerful illusion that the air or object is extremely cold.

There does indeed seem to be a spiritual barrier between the obedient spiritual universe and the rebellious spiritual universe, so that once the choice is made at the moment of death, the mind and spirit sent to either of these cannot make a contrary choice.

The evidence is not as clear concerning the ultimate destiny of those who send their mind and spirit into the spiritual world which overlays the physical world. It may be that once the issue which kept the human spirit "tethered" within this spiritual world is resolved that the mind and spirit can go on to it's ultimate destiny.

If the human mind and spirit can remain "trapped" or "tethered" within the spiritual world which overlays our physical world, then it stands to reason that it can also be attached or connected to a living human being.

That attachment can be for a benevolent or a malevolent purpose, motivated by love or hatred, and sent to help or hinder the recipient. That most people with the Western "scientific" mindset are oblivious to the presence of these disembodied human spirits goes without saying.

Yet many others have reported that they have "felt" the presence of a loved one telling them "good-bye" following their death. Others still have reported the "feeling" that their beloved has not truly left them even though the body has been cremated or buried.

Those who believe they "comprehend and control" the spiritual domain which is the arena of contention between the Creator and the deceiver, must be able to send their disembodied human mind and spirit into another person at the moment of the death.

That which is "sent" is a spiritual entity (the mind and the spirit) and the one who "receives" this spiritual entity is a person capable of living in two worlds at the same time, indeed has been taught to do so. It would also make sense that they would send their mind and spirit only into a person who has been properly prepared to give them the space to "live" in their disembodied form and who would appreciate the largeness of this gift.

Mark McCall, Dr. Kenneth; Healing the Family Tree, (London, England: Sheldon Press), 1982. His other two books are Healing the Haunted (London, England: Estelle House), 1989 and A Guide to Healing the Family Tree (Carberry, Scotland: The Handsel Press, Ltd.), 1994.

Witchcraft and Multi-Generational Fertility Cults

The human "soul" of a witch is perceived to be mortal, in that if it ever completely loses contact with some human body, it will disappear into the "ether" and be lost forever. In truth, that which is transferred into the lineage is the mind and spirit of the witch since the "soul", the life, returns to the Creator at death.

At the moment of death, the witch makes the choice to "send" her spirit into one of her descendants, typically a child or grandchild. Often the recipient is physically present at the moment of death. Sometimes the recipient is required to physically take the life of the witch, by knife (at a ceremony) or by strangulation or suffocation (in a hospital).

Other times the recipient is required to lie on top of the witch as she breathes her last breath and so "breathe in" her "soul" as the last breathe is breathed in by the child. It is understood that a witch can simply "give up" her "soul" by an act of her will and depart, leaving behind her dead body.

Usually there is physical contact between the witch and the recipient at the moment of death and the transfer. At other times, when the witch has already transferred part of her mind and spirit into one or more of her descendants, she can assign her "soul" to one or more of her descendants even if they are not physically present at the moment of her death.

Most multigenerational fertility cult members have an intense superstitious fear of being sent back and "trapped" in the dead body, which can be buried, leaving the witch without any way of escape. Often a witch will request that her body be cremated following her death so there is no body for her to be "sent back" to and so be "trapped."

It is perceived by multigenerational fertility cults that once the "soul" is "free" of the limitations of the physical body he or she may enjoy "eternal life" by living forever through the oppression of her descendants.

Once the "soul" is successfully transferred into the descendants, it is perceived that her "soul" can be split an infinite number of times so that every descendant will be subject to her "power" and learn from her "wisdom".

The "soul" once transferred in this way, can then be transferred on down through the lineage, even being transferred through a ritual to an unborn child while he or she is still in the mother's uterus.

The goal of this transfer is to remain "alive" through the descendants until the date in the future when the "righteous" dead will be resurrected by "mother earth". At that time, the "saint" will receive a new body that will live forever (alternately, for a thousand years) on earth with peace and harmony between all living things.

The mind and spirit of the witch is actually not "free" but subject to intense torment by demons she willingly invited into herself during life. This torment is inescapable and far more immediate as the mind and spirit are now disembodied and she can no longer physically evade them.

During her life, the witch strove to "escape" her body through astral travel, dissociation, and introjections of herself into the bodies of others. Now she craves to have a body again so that she may elude their torment.

Confusing a Dead-human spirit with Another Identity

If the descendant's mind and spirit are sufficiently wounded, the witch mind and spirit may indeed "take over" the body of the descendant from time to time and that may be accepted by both the therapist and the client as another personality whose will must be respected.

A dead-human spirit also constantly "talks" to the other personalities internally and even to the mind of the host as it is perceived the host needs his or her "instruction" and "wisdom".

If either of these phenomena is present in the survivor, there will be **"memories" of past life experiences** and often a deeply held belief in **reincarnation**⁷⁸. The past life "memories" are downloaded just like other memories which are shared between the alters internally with vivid detail. The perception is that the client was really present in the past "life".

There is often a great deal of information given about the "past life" as the dead-human mind and spirit "teaches" the alters of the host what he or she believes it is important to "know" in order to gain more "power".

A living witch may also transfer part of his or her "soul" to a child or an infant if there is sufficient wounding in the psyche of the recipient. Normally there must be physical contact and sufficient physical pain to cause the child to dissociate while the transfer is taking place with fallen angel and demon assistance.

If part of the mind and spirit of the witch is transferred to a sufficiently wounded recipient, it can "take over" the body and present as a human alter whose will must be respected.

What is a Human Spirit, Dead-human Spirit, and An Evil Spirit (Demon)?

A HUMAN Spirit

A Human spirit is when a living human being astral projects their spirit to places and people.

Astral projection is the idea that one can, with practice, "project" one's consciousness, soul, or spirit, outside of the body while in a sleeping or awake state.

They try to "get out" of their bodies while asleep or awake and roam around in their spirit. All the while their body remains open and unguarded. If one leaves their body, it is a very real possibility for another spirit to come in and occupy it as well.

⁷⁸ This belief in the reincarnation of the "soul" is also called the "transmigration of souls".

Ecclesiastes 12:6-7 *“Remember him-before the **silver cord** is severed, or the golden bowl is broken; before the pitcher is shattered at the spring, or the wheel broken at the well, and the dust returns to the ground it came from, and **the spirit returns to God** who gave it.”*

The reference to the “silver cord” in the above Bible verse is a reference to the silver cord that is thought to connect our spirit to our body that is at times reported by those who have left their bodies. If this cord is ever severed, we cannot get back into our body. The separation of spirit and flesh becomes final. In other words, we die. Our body then becomes a carcass.

Dead-human Spirits

- A Dead-human Spirit (DHS) is a person who has died without knowing Jesus as their Messiah and they were very deeply steeped in the occult when they were living. They go to the underworld - a place in hell - and can be called up by satan to be used for his dirty work. A DHS is also called a disembodied spirit.
- There can also be DHS hanging around a crime scene / accident area / grave yards / places where war took place and many people died.
- There can be DHS in the sea where people drowned.

The above points are very controversial -- the Bible schools do not hold this view point but MANY counsellors and pastors and people working in the field of deliverance KNOWS that this is true.

I give you the scripture that clarifies it for so many who have experienced this in deliverance. This takes place right at the end of time:

Revelation 20:13-15 *(King James Version) “And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”*

This also explains that the ancestors who the First Peoples of all nations worship and fear, really DO exist – for example the African people worship and fear their ancestors who control their every move – nothing is done if they do not consult the dead and bring sacrifices for the dead⁷⁹ – this is exactly what the Word forbids us to do! It is only people who die as Believers in Jesus as their Messiah, who will go to Heaven.

God warns His people NOT to contact the dead when they get to the Promised Land and see the practices of the pagan nations - why would He say that if it was not possible? The judgment for contacting the dead was very severe.

⁷⁹ For more information, see our book [“Africa Come Forth out of Bondage”](#).

Practical Ministry

It is important to note that you cannot bind a human spirit or a dead-human spirit. That will open you up to witchcraft. God has given the human spirit freedom of choice.

Dead-human Spirits

You pray and ask God to send His Escort Angels to remove these dead-human spirits and to take them to the place that HE has ordained for them to go.

If the Holy Spirit leads you, you can preach the Gospel to these DHS and then ask God to send His Angels to take them to the place that He has ordained for them to go.

We have many examples of where believers have prayed at battle-grounds/accident scenes, etc, where many soldiers/people had died. There had been much spiritual activity in that area. (In the case of accident scenes, more accidents were taking place at the exact same place – as blood calls for more blood to be spilt.)

The believers were led to preach the Gospel and then they prayed for God to send His Angels to come and fetch the DHS and to take them to the place that He had ordained for them to go.

Another example is where people have reported “ghosts” / spirits of dead relatives hang around homes, rooms, buildings, and so forth. One then needs to go and spiritually “clean” the area, stand in the gap and repent of any sin that took place – like sexual sin, rape, murder, and so forth – and then ask the Father to send His Escort Angels to remove all DHS from the place.

Also bind the demons and send to the Feet of Jesus to be His Footstool. Cut the building / home / ground loose from every demonic portal⁸⁰ and then close these portals in the Name of Jesus. Also cut free from sun, moon, stars, constellations and fallen angels as well as four levels of the spirit – heavens, earth, waters, under the earth. Cleanse the four elements⁸¹ and dedicate these elements to the Lord God of Israel.

Understanding DHS activity will encourage us to pray at every accident / murder scene (anywhere where people have died) and to silence the blood that has been spilt with the Blood of Y’shua (Jesus). Not doing so leaves the altar of sacrifice in the spirit standing to call for more blood.

Understanding this truth about DHS, helps us to realize that our problem is not with demons – demons we can bind and cast out in the Name of Y’shua (Jesus) – our biggest problem in spiritual warfare is when we don’t know about DHS and when we don’t know how to pray about this very real problem in the spiritual domain.

Fear

Fear is a very real factor that will stop people from praying about DHS.

⁸⁰ See prayer at the end of this article.

⁸¹ For additional study, see our book [“The Four Elements”](#).

If you have believed for years that the ancestors will punish you if you don't listen to them, then it will be very difficult to take up your God-ordained authority in the Name of Y'shua (Jesus) and deal with them as God has commissioned us to.

Human Spirits, Astral Projection

Again, you cannot bind a human spirit – this opens you up to witchcraft. When you sense a human spirit projecting into your room you can also preach the Gospel to them – they normally leave as fast as possible! – and again you ask God to send His Escort Angels to remove this human spirit and to return them to their body.

There are some people that have prayed for God to cut their silver cord that means that they will die as we learned from the scriptures. I personally will be very careful to pray this and one will have to really have heard from God to do so. If you have not heard from God it makes you a murderer!

An Evil Spirit (Demon)

Evil spirit ... a spirit tending to cause harm.

The Difference between Fallen Angels and Demons

In our opinion there is a difference between demons and fallen angels. Fallen angels are the angels that followed Lucifer in the rebellion. They are demented, twisted malicious and sadistic creatures and can manifest in our time / space continuum and appear in a variety of forms, even as an angel of light.

We believe demons are not fallen angels, they are the disembodied spirits of the Nephilim⁸² that were killed in the flood. In order to manifest in this dimension they must possess something.

We clearly see from the Bible that Jesus has power over the demons and casts them out. Man becomes free of the demons.

The Great Commission in the Word calls each one of us who believe in Jesus to set the captives free and cast out demons

Different names given to demons:

- [Bad fairy](#) -- a fairy that tends to cause harm.
- [Bogey](#), [bogie](#), [bogy](#) -- an evil spirit.
- [Daemon](#), [daimon](#), [demon](#), [devil](#), [fiend](#) -- an evil supernatural being.
- [Cacodaemon](#), [cacodemon](#) -- an evil spirit.
- [Ghoul](#) -- an evil spirit or ghost.
- [Goblin](#), [hob](#), [hobgoblin](#) -- (folklore) a small grotesque supernatural creature that makes trouble for human beings.
- [Kelpie](#), [kelpy](#) -- (Scottish folklore) water spirit in the form of a horse that likes to drown its riders.

⁸² For additional study on Nephilim, please see "[TODAY, as in the Days of Noah?!"](#)

- [Lamia, vampire](#) -- (folklore) a corpse that rises at night to drink the blood of the living.

Isaiah 61:1-4 *"The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me, because the Lord has anointed and qualified me to preach the Gospel of good tidings to the meek, the poor, and afflicted; He has sent me to bind up and heal the brokenhearted, to proclaim liberty to the [physical and spiritual] captives and the opening of the prison and of the eyes to those who are bound, To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord [the year of His favor] and the day of vengeance of our God, to comfort all who mourn, To grant [consolation and joy] to those who mourn in Zion—to give them an ornament (a garland or diadem) of beauty instead of ashes, the oil of joy instead of mourning, the garment [expressive] of praise instead of a heavy, burdened, and failing spirit—that they may be called oaks of righteousness [lofty, strong, and magnificent, distinguished for uprightness, justice, and right standing with God], the planting of the Lord, that He may be glorified. And they shall rebuild the ancient ruins; they shall raise up the former desolations and renew the ruined cities, the devastations of many generations."*Prayers for Protection



1. Demons

Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth please places a **five meter perimeter of protection** around this room, office, home, and/or ministry.

We ask You to send **warrior angels** to come in and bind up any demons that may be here. We take authority over every demon, we **bind** you and we **strip you of all your power, authority, weapons, illusions, and armour in the Name of Y'shua!** We now **take anything that you have sent in or brought** into this room, office, home, and/or ministry, including any **hexes, vexes, spells, curses, incantation, witchcraft, sorcery, assignments or claims** and we **send you and all your garbage to the Feet of Y'shua our Messiah!**

2. Human spirits

Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth if there are any **astral projections** or **foreign witchcraft human spirits** in this room, office, home, and/or ministry please encapsulate them in **witchcraft proof, sound proof, spiritual evil proof capsules** and return all of their demons to them along with all their garbage.

Then please take the **capsules** to Your Feet and hold them there for the time period You allow. Please make it so they cannot send or receive anything. Please make them **deaf, dumb, and blind.**

3. Openings and Objects

Father, if there are any **portals, gateways, dimensional doorways, patios, porches, balconies or windows** open anywhere in the office/home/ministry please bend back what is on the backside of those things and return it back to whomever sent it.

Your Word teaches me in:

Proverbs 26:2 *"2 Like the sparrow in her wandering, like the swallow in her flying, so the causeless curse does not alight."*

I have no desire to hurt or harm anyone, but I have no desire to play any demonic or witchcraft games. Your Word sends every curse back to the sender!

Then Lord, please destroy the **portal, gateway, dimensional doorway or window.** If there are any **objects** in the office/home ministry through which things are being sent please **seal** them so nothing can be sent or received. Holy Spirit, please show me what is being used as a contact point so that I can destroy and throw it away, in the Name of Y'shua.

4. Pathways

Lord, if there are any **astral pathways, tunnels, loops, tubes or conduits** here please **bend them back 180 degrees, back to whoever sent it.** Your Word sends every curse back to the sender according to Proverbs 26:2!

Remove it completely from this room, office, home, and/or ministry.

Again Lord, I have no desire to harm or hurt anyone I just have no desire to allow them to cause harm or interfere.

5. Barrier of Protection

Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, I ask You to please place a **barrier of protection** so external witchcraft cannot get through to me or my family / ministry, in the Name of Y'shua. Make it so they **cannot hear or see** anything going on or **send anything** to interfere.

Abba Father, we ask You to place a **three or four meter barrier of confusion** on top of everything so that if external witchcraft tries to come in, it will just get all caught up in the confusion.

Thank You Lord. Now Lord please assign Your Warrior angels to be here with us to watch over and protect us. Holy Spirit please fill this place with Your Presence; guide and direct us.

We ask this in Your Name Messiah Y'shua. Amen.

Cleansing Prayer for Yourself

Through contact with hurting people and/or Ritual Abuse Survivors spiritual stuff can be attached to you and you should get rid of it before going home.

Ask Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth to wash You with His Precious Blood internally and externally and flush out all evil contaminations. Ask Him to reseal you from the top of your head to the bottom of your feet with His precious Blood. Then ask Him to cleanse you from any form of transference and attachments.

Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, we ask You to send Warrior angels to bind any demons attached to me or coming against me in any way. Father, I ask You to strip them of their **power, authority, weapons, illusions, and armor** and that they and anything they sent or brought to me or my room, office, home, be taken to the Feet of the Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth.

Abba Father, we ask You to send any human spirit attached to me in any way back to the sender. I ask You to please cleanse me from any spiritual evil or attachments in the Name of Y'shua.

Dedication Prayer for the Office

In prayer, dedicate your office as "holy ground" to the Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth, asking that anything that will not willingly bow in worship to the living God be spiritually removed. Ask that it be sanctified as a healing place for all who enter. Ask that no demon or foreign human spirit be allowed to take executive control of any client who comes into your office.

Ask that any demon who does attempt to interfere with the therapy process be required to declare out-loud that the Lord Jesus Christ of Nazareth is Savior and its Lord, and that the

Holy Bible contains the Truth about God. Ask that your office be a place where Truth may be clearly heard, seen and responded to by all who come into your office.

Pray the "Lord's Prayer", specifically praying that your office be a place on the face of the earth where His Kingdom can come and His Will be done just as it is being done in Heaven. Ask that He show you anything that needs to be removed from your office that might be used by the demons or human spirits as a channel of entrance or place in which to hide.

Some Definitions

- **Hexes** -- Sending distress against the spirit (fear, depression, etc.)
- **Vexes** -- Sending distress against the body (headaches, pain, etc.)
- **Spells** -- Sending actions (sleepiness, seduction, etc.)
- **Incantations** -- Spells that are sung or recited in a chant like form by a group.
- **Assignments** -- Special tasks assigned to individuals, like bring division within a church or ministry or get close to married Christian men and bring them down through sexual misconduct.
- **Claims** -- Rights to a specific piece of property or area or to a person.
- **Astral Projections** -- Part of the mind and spirit of a person that leaves the body.
- **Foreign Witchcraft Human Spirits** -- Part of the mind and spirit of another within someone who leaves the body of the one they are in.
- **Portals (Gateways, Bridges)** -- Spiritual doorways through which things can be sent and/or through which things can be heard or seen.
- **Astral Pathways (tunnels, conduits)** -- A spiritual pathway from one place to another through which things can be sent and received.

A word⁸³ of ENCOURAGEMENT!

The Hebrew word TRUST

"Trust in the LORD with all your heart ... know Him in all your ways" (Proverbs 3:5-6).

The Hebrew word for **trust** is "**bittachon**" (בִּטְחוֹן), from a root word (נִטַּח) that means "to lean upon," to feel safe and secure.

"**Bittachon**" describes emotional acceptance of the goodness of the LORD. Some of the teachers have said that while **emunah** (אֱמוּנָה), or "faith", represents a state of understanding (בִּינָה) that GOD is intimately involved in all the events of the universe, **bittachon** means **personally** trusting that the LORD is present in every situation for your good. Rabbi Bechaya put the distinction this way:

"Everyone who trusts has faith, but not everyone with faith trusts."

Bittachon is an intuitive awareness of the Personal Love of GOD for your life, coupled with complete trust that He cares for you (Romans 8:28). It is an expectation that the Love of GOD is "I-AM-always-with-you," too.

The Greek word ANXIETY

Where it is written, "**cast all your anxiety on Him because He cares for you**" (1 Peter 5:7), the word translated "**anxiety**" (μέριμνα) comes from a Greek verb (μερίζω) that means to be **fragmented or divided into parts and pieces**. We bring our brokenness to GOD — including even those distractions that tear us away from Him and that tend to make us inwardly fragmented — in order to receive GOD's Healing Care for us.

Therefore choose to regard your brokenness as an invitation to come before GOD for healing. Never let it keep you from coming to the LORD for help! We are not to be ignorant of satan and his devices ... despite our many sins, frailties, and even our own inner ambivalence, we know that GOD Alone makes us whole and He is the True Lover of our souls.

The Spirit always cries out for you come ... it is my prayer and hope that each of us will draw near to GOD for life.

May the LORD GOD heal you, body and soul ... may He ease your pain, increase your strength, and release you from all your fears. May blessing, love, joy, and true shalom surround you and fill you in the Love of Y'shua (Jesus) our Savior.

⁸³ Taken from the Facebook page of <http://www.hebrew4christians.com/>

Calendar Dates for Major Cult Activities

Days of religious significance are often causes of distress for survivors of ritual abuse. The reasons for this include memories associated with seasons, programming from the internal calendar, spiritual climates, and present day accessing or cult activity. For this reason, it is helpful to have knowledge of some of these dates, and also some of the practices associated with them.

(It is important to know that the following dates are only some of those celebrated, they will not necessarily be followed by a group, and other days might be. It depends much on the culture from which a group is sourced -- i.e. an Indian American group will vary from an Aboriginal Australian group or a Celtic based group.)

Some of the following dates vary according to the astrological and seasonal changes, but they are at least relatively close to the actual timing. The most traumatic Satanic dates are in bold, other dates have stronger Gnostic implications (e.g. Luciferian significance). As the time of the Global Order is nearing, there is a lot more activity that is not marked on this list that is major but irregular.

January	Activity	Age
1	New Year's Day: sacrifice, fire, feasting.	15-33.5
5	Twelfth Night: celebration of the creator/destroyer.	Child
6	Epiphany: ascension, initiation, death, baptism, sacrifice.	Child
7	St. Winebald Day: blood rituals and communion, sacrifice with dismemberment, sexual intercourse (sacrifice male).	17-33
17	Feast of Fools: oral, anal, vaginal sexual activity/abuses (female victim).	7-17
18-21	Old Epiphany: ascension rituals.	
20	St. Agnes's Eve: spiritual commission, divination, casting of spells.	
20 January to 2 February	Child Abduction, ceremonial preparation and holding of sacrificial child victim for Candlemas (sexual, human sacrifice).	

February	Activity	Age
1-3	Mysteries of Persephone: sexual.	
2	Candlemas: mass sexual activities, ascension, vaginal intercourse, conception (female), fire, human sacrifice (child).	Child, Any

February	Activity	Age
2	Satanic Revels: oral, anal, vaginal sexual activities/abuses (female).	
14	St. Valentine's Day: blood ritual, infant sacrifice Lupercalia: werewolf manifestations and purification and fertility rites.	Infant
15	Lupercalia: werewolf manifestations and purification and fertility rites.	
21-22	Tenninalia celebration to god Ovid.	
25	St. Walpurgis' Day: communion of blood, dismemberment.	

March	Activity	Age
1	St. Eichtadt: communion of human blood, host of flesh, homage. to demons, human sacrifice (male or female).	
9	Festival of Astarte: sexual rituals, conception (female).	13+
15-27	Ides of March: death and resurrection rituals (male or female).	
16	Montsegur Day: burning at the stake, communion (male or female).	
18	Jacques De Molay Day	
20-22	Spring Equinox (date varies): vaginal intercourse, orgies, conception sexual activity using human or animals.	
24	Feast of the Beast/Bride of Satan: mock marriages, demonic Communion, sexual tortures (female).	
	Shrovetide (Sunday, Monday, and Tuesday preceding Ash Wednesday): initiation and purification rites, punishments and starvation.	
	Ash Wednesday (7th Wednesday before Easter): fire sacrifice (male or female).	
	Easter related Holy Days: unholy communion, cannibalism, crucifixion, death rituals, presentation of children to the high priest.	
	Good Friday/Day of Passion: Black Mass, human sacrifice (male).	Adult

March	Activity	Age
	Easter Eve Day: human sacrifice (male or female).	Adult

April	Activity	Age
1	All Fools' Day	
8	Day of the Masters	
19-26	Preparation for sacrifice: abduction, ceremonial preparation and holding of sacrificial victim for climax at Da Meur Corpus de Baat.	
23	St. George's Day	
24	St. Mark's Eve: divination.	
26 April to 1 May	1-25 Da Meur Corpus de Baahl: series of sacrifices and murder (female), sexual activity.	
30	Walpurgisnacht/Beltane Eve: high spiritual activity, fires, conception rites sacrifice (male or female).	
30 April to 5 May	Beltane, Pentecost: initiation, and fire rituals.	

May	Activity	Age
	May Day/Samhain: fire, conception, initiations.	
8	St. Michael's Day	
9, 11, 13	Lumeria	

June	Activity	Age
12	Queen's Birthday: sexual activity, animal or human sacrifice (female).	
21	Summer Solstice (date varies): orgies, mass sexual activities, animal or human sacrifice (male or female).	
23	Fire Festival: great spiritual power.	
24	St. John's Day: fire, ascension.	

July	Activity	Age
1	Demon Revels: blood communion, incubus activity, conception of children.	
20-26	Abduction, ceremonial preparation and holding of sacrificial victim for Grand Climax/De meur (female).	
22	Mary Magdalene's Day: sexual.	
25	St. James' Day/Festival of the Homed God	
27	Grand Climax/De Meur (five weeks and one day after winter solstice): oral, anal, vaginal abuses; human sacrifice (female).	
31	Lammas Eve: preparation for Lammas Day.	

August	Activity	Age
1	Lammas/Lughnasadh: animal or human sacrifice (male or female).	
3	Satanic Revels: mass sexual activities; oral, anal, vaginal abuse (female).	
6	Day of Transfiguration: ascension, Astral travel.	
7	Festival of First Light.	
24	St. Bartholomew's Day: fire, demonic communion.	
28	Feast of Nephthys: death (male or female).	

September	Activity	Age
	Father's Day'	
6	Marriage to Satan: sexual rituals, dismemberment of human sacrifices (female).	2-21
7	Feast of the Beast/Marriage of the Beast: sacrifice, sexual rituals, dismemberment (female).	Up to 21
8	Descent of Sophia: rejection, bondage.	

September	Activity	Age
20	Midnight Host: blood communion and dismemberment of human sacrifice, planting of the Hands of Glory (female).	
18-22	Fall Equinox (date varies): sexual activity, oral, anal, vaginal abuse.	
23	Mystery of Eleusis: ascension rituals.	
29	Festival of Holy Michael.	

October	Activity	Age
2	Mysteries of Eleusis: initiation rituals.	
4	St. Francis of Assisi Day: animal sacrifice.	
5	Opening of the Heavens: spiritual.	
10	Heavenly Wars.	
13	Martyrs of the Holy Templars: red and black, death, communion (male) adult.	
13	Preparation for all Hallows Eve, and Halloween.	
22-29	Abduction, holding, and ceremonial preparation of victims for Halloween period (male and female).	Varies
28	Grand Climax: first human sacrifice of the Halloween period.	
29	All Hallows' Eve: blood communion, sexual tortures, human sacrifice.	
30	Beltane: incubus, demonic revels.	
31	Halloween: return of the dead to earth, necromancy, animal or human sacrifice (male or female).	

November	Activity	Age
1-6	All Hallows' Festivals	
1	All Saints' Day: incubus, tortures, death, human sacrifice (male or female).	

November	Activity	Age
2	All Souls' Day: blood communion (animal or human).	
4	Satanic Revels: mass sexual activity; oral, anal, vaginal abuse (female).	
5	Guy Fawkes' Day: fire.	
7	Rebirth of Osiris.	
20	Day of All Saints: mock death rituals.	
	Advent (four Sundays prior to Christmas): begin preparations including of victims.	

December	Activity	Age
6	St. Nicholas' Day: group rape of children (male and female).	2-13
13	St. Lucia's Day.	
21	St. Thomas' Day: fire.	
18-22	Winter Solstice (date varies): fire, orgies, mass sexual activity; oral, anal, vaginal abuses (animal or human, male or female).	
24	Demon Revels Da Meur: grand climax, male infant sacrifice, tortures (male or female).	Infant, Any
25	Christmas Day	
26	St. Stephen's Day	
31	New Year's Eve: communion, blood sacrifices, renewal of vows.	

Also of major importance are family birthdays (victim raped and tortured by authority figure), baptism, weddings, and similar anniversaries with spiritual significance, full moons, new moons, eclipses, Friday 13th, and other days (1st, 3rd, 13th, or 31st of the month).

For additional information for each upcoming month, see our [monthly New Moon prayer/report](#), available on the website in the Downloads section.

Resource Directory⁸⁴

(Updated by Kanaan Ministries June 2013)

Shield Of Faith | Karen Sackett

www.shieldoffaith.org

TEL: 763-473-3845

PO Box 46051, Plymouth, MN 55446-0051

Karen Sackett writes and provides training from a prayer ministry perspective to bring healing to survivors of abuse, including severe ritual abuse. She stays abreast of current developments and work with all levels of survivors. Her website has a list of other resources and ministries listed. She has produced a lot of excellent renunciations, many listed on her website.

Restoration In Christ Ministries | Dr. Tom Hawkins

<http://www.rcm-usa.org/>

TEL: 540-249-9119

PO Box 479, Grottoes, VA 24441-0479

RCM is the ministry begun by the late Dr. Tom Hawkins, and continues to minister in the field of DID/SRA.

Watchman Ministries, Inc. | Pastors David and Raelene Thompson

www.watchmanmin.org.au

EMAIL: watchmanmin@kern.com.au

PO Box 279, Belair, South Australia 5052, Australia

David and Raelene are friends who have a significant ministry throughout Australasia providing training, encouragement and personal work with survivors.

Ellel Ministries International | Peter Horrobin

<http://www.ellelministries.org/>

We also highly recommend the book: "Sarah" by Sarah Shaw. For more information, please see <http://kanaanministries-eshop.org/en/other-resources/248-sarah-book.html>

Dr. James G. Friesen

<http://www.jamesgfriesen.com/>

We recommend Dr. Friesen's books on DID/SRA.

⁸⁴ Please take note that at the time of doing our Research, all these links were active

Additional Kanaan Resources

For additional study, we have several resources on [DID/SRA](#):

- A New Approach To DID (Tom Hawkins)
- SCAT3 End-Time Battle Plans: DID/SRA
- Step-By-Step DID
- DID/SRA 5-DVD Series
- DID/SRA Prayer Book 1 (Petitions)
- DID/SRA Prayer Book 2 (Prayers of Renunciation)
- ABC's of DID (Summary for Pastors and Leaders)
- TODAY, As In The Days Of Noah (including the data discs)
- Advanced DID/SRA Training

Please be sure to have worked through our foundational series, "[Journey2Freedom](#)":

- J2F1 Man's Purpose And The Gifts Of The Spirit
- J2F2 Generational Blessings
- J2F3 Blessings And Curses Over Motherhood
- J2F4 Water/Spirit Baptism
- J2F5 Spying Out The Land
- J2F6 Dealing With The Giants
- J2F7 Uprooting Generational Heart-Attitudes And Roots
- J2F8 Childhood Pain, The Brain, And Arrested Development ... How Do We HEAL And Come To MATURITY?
- J2F9 Mother-Bonds, Deception, And The False Prophetic

As well as our follow-on series, "[Journey2Wholeness](#)", which covers:

- Healing from the curse of illegitimacy and shame.
- Understanding the mind-body-emotions connection.
- Dating, courtship, sexuality, and GOD's Plan for marriage.
- Trauma, childhood, and arrested development.
- Understanding the conscious and subconscious mind, and mind renewal ... healing from un-Godly lies/beliefs from childhood (Life Commandments).
- As well as understanding/dealing with anger, forgiveness, and grief.

Priestly Blessing

Numbers 6:24-27

“Y’varekh’kha YHVH v’yishmerekha.
May YHVH bless you and keep you.

Ya’er YHVH panav eleikha vichunekka.
May YHVH make His Face shine on you and show you His favour.

Yissa YHVH panav eleikha v’yasem l’kha shalom.
May YHVH lift up His Face toward you and give you peace.

Numbers 6:27 *“In this way they are to put **My Name** on the people of Isra’el, so that I will **Bless** them.”*

